

For Reference
Do Not Take
From the Library

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2011 with funding from
LYRASIS members and Sloan Foundation

<http://www.archive.org/details/southsidevirgini71989>

VIRGINIA PUBLIC LIBRARY
CENTRAL BRANCH
4100 VIRGINIA BEACH BLVD.
VIRGINIA BEACH, VA 23452

VOL. VII, NO. 1

JANUARY 1, 1989

THE SOUTHSIDE VIRGINIAN





VIRGINIA DEPT. OF PUBLIC LIBRARY
CENTRAL LIBRARY
4100 VICTORY BLVD.
RICHMOND, VA 23201
3452

THE SOUTHSIDE VIRGINIAN

Volume 7

January 1989

Number 1

TABLE OF CONTENTS	1
BOOK REVIEWS	2
NANSEMOND COUNTY JUSTICES, 1795 AND 1800	3
NANSEMOND COUNTY MILITIA OFFICERS, 1783-1789	4
LIST OF PRINCE GEORGE COUNTY MILITIA OFFICERS, 1701/2	10
UNRECORDED ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY MARRIAGE BONDS, 1776-79	10
REGISTER OF JACOB PERSON (1733-1781), ISLE OF WIGHT CO.	12
WILL OF ANDREW MEADE OF NANSEMOND COUNTY, 1744	12
SURRY COUNTY ISOLVENTS AND REMOVALS, 1792-1802	13
SOUTHAMPTON COUNTY EJECTMENT SUIT, 1752	15
THE THWEATT FAMILY	19
JEREMIAH CLEMENTS	34
LUNENBURG COUNTY DEED BOOK I	37
GREEN ETC. VS. COLEMAN ETC., MECKLENBURG CO. JUDGMENTS, 1836	41
QUERIES	48

Lyndon H. Hart, J.Christian Kolbe, Editors

Graphics by Bobby Sheppard

Copyright 1989

Address all correspondence to P.O. Box 118, Richmond, VA 23201

BOOK REVIEWS

The Genealogy and History of the Stewart Family of Halifax County, Virginia, Caswell and Person Counties, North Carolina, and Trigg County, Kentucky by Martha Jane Stone. This is a continuation of the genealogy of James Stewart of Halifax Co. It covers the geographical area of much of the upper South and is illustrated and contains abstracts of county court records. The Stewart family and its branches are brought up to the present day. There is a full name index to both this and the preceding volume. 300 pages, perfect bound, \$34.95 postpaid. Also available as a 439 page book containing both volumes 1 and 2 for \$44.95 in perfect binding or \$59.95 in hard cover. To order: Martha Jane Stone, 810 Cramer Ave., Lexington, KY 40502.

Virginia Northern Neck Land Grants, Vol. II, 1742-1775, by Gertrude E. Gray. This is an abstract of the land patents for the northern and northwestern part of Virginia. Much of this area was frontier and these patents can give a great deal of information on the early settlers. Names of patentees, dates, acreage, location, and brief geographical information are included in these abstracts. In a number of cases, there is much additional genealogical information included, especially in cases of escheat or inheritance. A very useful research tool for genealogists interested in this part of the state. Full name index, hard-bound, 282 pages, \$25.00 (+\$2.50 postage & handling, MD residents add 5% sales tax, Michigan residents add 4% sales tax) To order: Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc., 1001 N. Calvert St., Baltimore, MD 21202-3897.

Bute County, North Carolina, Minute of the Court of Pleas and Quarter Sessions 1767-1779 by Brent H. Holcomb (Price \$35.00 plus \$1.75 mailing; order from Brent H. Holcomb, Box 21766, Columbia, SC).

This 377 page hard-cover volume contains transcriptions of the court minutes of Bute County (now Warren, Franklin, and Vance counties). The Bute County area received heavy migration from Southside Virginia. Because minute books contain genealogical material often found nowhere else, Mr. Holcomb's well transcribed and indexed book is an excellent aid for those doing southern genealogy.

NANSEMOND COUNTY JUSTICES, 1795 AND 1800

by L.H. Hart

The following is an abstract of the list of Justices of Nansemond County found in the Executive Papers, Civil Appointments. Because of the lack of information about Nansemond County, these lists which sometimes indicate death or removal are considered worthy of publication.

At a court held for Nansemond County, September 14, 1795.

Present: Josiah Riddick, Robert M. Riddick, John Driver, Samuel B. Cunningham, James Buxton, John Dorlon, Archibald Richardson, James Coles Gent. Justices.

Jacob Daughtry, Edward Allen, Francis Jones, Joseph Godwin, James McClenny, Stephen Wright, Jesse Wilkinson, William Sumner, John C. Cohoon, John King, and Edward Brown Gent. are by the court severally recommended to his Excellency Robert Brooke, Esq. Governor of Virginia, as fit persons to be added to the Commission of the peace in this county in the room of Solomon Shepherd, Kinchen Godwin, Willis Streater, James Murdaugh, and Willis Everitte who are deceased, John Coles and Mills Godwin who have resigned, Lemuel Riddick expatriated, and Daniel Riddick who refuses to qualify.

Magistrates in the Commission:

Josiah Riddick	James Buxton
James Godwin	John Godwin
Nathaniel Buxton	John Dorlon
John Riddick	Archibald Richardson
Joseph Holladay	Henry Harrison
Willis Riddick	Joseph Holland Jr.
Robert M. Riddick	James Coles
John Driver	Daniel Riddick- not qualified
Samuel B. Cunningham	

Done Oct. 3, 1795

At a court held for Nansemond County July 14, 1800.

Present: Josiah Riddick Sr., John Riddick Sr., Willis Riddick, Robert M. Riddick, James Buxton, John Godwin, Henry Harrison, Joseph Holland Jr., Joseph Godwin, James McClenny, Stephen Wright, William Sumner, & Edward Brown.

Thomas Benn, James Goodman, Henry Best, Jethro Haslett, Jeremiah Godwin, John Riddick Jr., Fisher Dashiell, Matthias Jones, Andrew Ballard, & Willis Parker Jr. Gent. are by the court severally recommended to his Excellency James Monroe

Esq. Governor of Virginia, as fit persons to be added to the Commission of the peace in this county.

Magistrates in the Commission:

Josiah Riddick Sr.	Edward Allen
John Riddick Sr.	Francis Jones
Willis Riddick	Joseph Godwin
Robert M. Riddick	James McClenny
James Buxton	Stephen Wright
John Godwin	William Sumner
Henry Harrison	John C. Cohoon
Joseph Holland Jr.	Edward Brown

Dead:

James Godwin	James Cole
Joseph Holladay	Jacob Daughtry
John Driver	John King
Samuel B. Cunningham	

Removed:

Nathaniel Buxton	Jesse Wilkinson
------------------	-----------------

Disqualified:

John Dorlon	Archibald Richardson
-------------	----------------------

Lemuel Riddick, expatriated

Daniel Riddick, refuses to qualify

Done July 26, 1800.

NANSEMOND COUNTY MILITIA OFFICERS, 1783-1789

BY L. H. HART

The Militia Commission Papers in the Executive Papers were examined and the lists abstracted. They are especially useful when they list deaths or removals.

13 May 1783

Thomas Godwin	County Lieutenant	>resign from age
Benjamin Baker	Lt. Colonel	>and infirmity
Henry Riddick	recommended as	County Lieutenant
Josiah Riddick	"	Colonel
Kinchin Godwin	"	Lt. Colonel
Michael King	"	Major

William Wilkinson, John Hudnal, James Buxton recommended as Captains. Willis Everitt, Theophilus Pugh, Thomas Benn recommended as 1st Lieutenants. Joseph Mills Godwin, John Campbell, John Powell recommended as 2nd Lieutenants. Brewer Holladay, James King, William Jordan recommended as Ensigns.

12 May 1785 [at a Board of Field Officers and Senr. Magistrates]

The following were recommended as officers for their companies:

Company No.1: William Eley, Captain, Jeremiah Godwin, Lieutenant, William Sumner, Ensign.
Company No.2: Elisha Darden, Captain, John [Carr], Lieutenant, Henry Gardner, Ensign.
Company No.3: Riddick Hunter, Captain, Josiah Granbery, Lieutenant, Elisha Godwin, Ensign.
Company No.4: William Wilkinson, Captain, Thomas Godwin, Lieutenant, Willis Everat, Ensign.
Company No.5: Daniel Riddick, Captain, Joshua Spivy, Lieutenant, James Riddick, Ensign.
Company No.6: Samuel B. Cunningham, Captain, John Cross, Lieutenant, Timothy Cross, Ensign.
Company No.7: Archibald Richardson, Captain, Joseph Holland, Lieutenant, John King, Ensign.
Company No.8: James Murdaugh, Captain, Theophilus Pugh, Lieutenant, James King, Ensign.
Company No.9: William Riddick, Captain, John Driver, Lieutenant, John Miles, Ensign.
Company No.10: Mills Wilkinson, Captain, Thomas Benn, Lieutenant, Archibald White, Ensign.
Company No.11: Demsey Sumner, Captain, Michael Howell, Lieutenant, Jacob Daughtre, Ensign.
Company No.12, Light Infantry: John Godwin, Captain, Henry Best, Lieutenant, John Best, Ensign.
Company No.13: James Godwin, Captain, Edmond Godwin, Lieutenant, William Weatherly, Ensign.

15 November 1785 [at a Board of Field Officers & Senr. Magistrates, Present: Kinchen Godwin L.C.Cr., Thomas Godwin, Michael King, Josiah Riddick, Justices]

Elisha Duke appointed Lieutenant in room of Josiah Granberry & Jethro Riddick Ensign in room of Elisha Godwin who hath resigned in Capt. Riddick Hunter's Co.
Hardy Parker appointed Ensign in Capt. Demsey Sumner's Co. in room of Jacob Daughtry who hath resigned.
James Riddick appointed Lieutenant and Samuel Riddick Ensign in Capt. Daniel Riddick's Co.
John Miles appointed Lieutenant & Moses Riddick, Jr. Ensign in Capt. William Riddick's Co.

Nathaniel Norfleet appointed Ensign in Capt. William Eley's Co. in room of William Sumner who has resigned.
Joseph Mills Godwin appointed Ensign in Capt. William Wilkinson's Co. in room of Willis Riddick who has resigned.

12 June 1786

Kinchen Godwin	Co. Lieutenant
Michael King	Colonel
Robert Moore Riddick	Lt. Colonel
William Eley	Major
James McClenny	Captain in room of William Eley
Joseph Holland	Captain " Henry Holland who hath removed
Thomas Adams	Lieutenant
James Holland son of James	Ensign
Thomas Benn	Captain in room of James Buxton
William Jordan	Lieutenant
Archibald White	Ensign
Willis Riddick	Captain
Jeremiah Godwin, Jr.	Lieutenant
John Cohoon	Ensign
Daniel Riddick	Captain in room of Robert M. Riddick
James Riddick	Lieutenant
Samuel Riddick	Ensign
Elisha Darden	Captain in Co. about Southquay
James Sanders	Lieutenant
Edward Howell son of Edward	Ensign

22 Jan. 1787

I have collected the names of the Militia Officers in this county not appointed under the Militia law of Oct. 1784, who had qualified under the Commissions before Jan. 1, 1785, and were living and acting at that time. William Eley, D.C.C.

Henry Riddick	County Lieutenant	Since dead.
Josiah Riddick	Colonel	Since resigned.
Kinchen Godwin	Lt. Colonel.	
Michael King	Major.	

Robert Moore Riddick Captain.
Daniel Riddick 1st Lieutenant.
Joshua Spivy 2nd Lieutenant. Since dead.
John King Ensign.

William Eley	Captain.
Thomas Willis	1st Lieutenant.
James McClenny	2nd Lieutenant.
John King	Ensign.

Willis Parker	Captain.	
Hardy Cross	1st Lieutenant.	
John Cross	2nd Lieutenant.	
Abel Cross	Ensign.	

William Riddick	Captain.	
William Medcalf	1st Lieutenant.	
John Miles	2nd Lieutenant.	
David Campbell	Ensign	Since dead.

William Wilkinson	Captain.	
Willis Everitt	1st Lieutenant.	
Joseph Mills Godwin	2nd Lieutenant.	
Brewer Holladay	Ensign.	

Elisha Darden	Captain.	[The greater part of this company of Militia have been added to co. of Southampton by late Assembly.]
John Carr	1st Lieutenant	
Henry Gardner	2nd Lieutenant	
Etheldred Warren	Ensign.	

John Hudnal	Captain.	
Theophilus Pugh	1st Lieutenant.	
John Campbell	2nd Lieutenant.	
James King	Ensign.	

Joseph Godwin	Captain.	
Edmond Godwin	1st Lieutenant.	
William Weatherly	Ensign.	

Demsey Sumner	Captain	Resigned lately.
Michael Howell	1st Lieutenant.	
John Cobb	2nd Lieutenant	Removed to Carolina.
Hardy Parker	Ensign.	

Henry Holland	Captain	Removed to Carolina.
Joseph Holland	1st Lieutenant.	

Thomas Benn	1st Lieutenant	[Captain of this Co. Resigned.]
John Powell	2nd Lieutenant	
William Jordan	Ensign.	

Willis Riddick	Captain.	
Samuel Godwin	1st Lieutenant	Since dead.

Riddick Hunter	1st Lieutenant	[Captain of this Co. Resigned.]
Elisha Duke	2nd Lieutenant	
James Griffin	Ensign.	

The present Militia Officers now in Commission are:

Kinchen Godwin Co. Lieutenant.
Michael King Colonel.
Robert Moore Riddick Lt. Colonel.
William Eley Major.

Daniel Riddick Captain.
James Riddick Lieutenant.
Samuel Riddick Ensign.

James McClenny Captain.
Thomas Willis Lieutenant Refused to take Commission.
John King Ensign.

Willis Parker Captain.
Hardy Cross Lieutenant.
John Cross Lieutenant.
Abel Cross Ensign.

William Riddick Captain.
William Medcalf Lieutenant.
John Miles Lieutenant.

William Wilkinson Captain.
Willis Everitt Lieutenant.
Joseph Mills Godwin Lieutenant.
Brewer Holladay Ensign.

John Hudnal Captain.
Theophilus Pugh Lieutenant.
John Campbell Lieutenant.
James King Ensign.

Joseph Godwin Captain.
Edmond Godwin Lieutenant.
William Weatherly Ensign.

Michael Howell Lieutenant.
Hardy Parker Ensign.

Joseph Holland Captain.
Thomas Adams Lieutenant.
James Holland Ensign.

Thomas Benn Captain.
William Jordan Lieutenant.
Archibald White Ensign.

Willis Riddick Captain.
Jeremiah Godwin Lieutenant.
John Cohoon Ensign.

Riddick Hunter	Captain.
Elisha Duke	Lieutenant.
James Griffin	Ensign.

Elisha Darden	Captain of the Co. that lieth about South Quay, hath resigned lately.
---------------	---

James Sanders	Lieutenant.
---------------	-------------

Edward Howell son of Edwd.	Ensign.
----------------------------	---------

Officers in the Light Co. are:

John Godwin	Captain.
-------------	----------

Henry Best	Lieutenant.
------------	-------------

John Best	Ensign.
-----------	---------

15 April 1788

Edmond Godwin	Captain in room of Joseph Godwin resigned.
---------------	--

William Weatherly	Lieutenant.
-------------------	-------------

Elisha Godwin	Ensign.
---------------	---------

Benjamin Blake Baker	Captain in room of Elisha Darden who does not live in the county.
----------------------	---

Stephen Pierce	Ensign.
----------------	---------

John Dorlon	Captain	[Troop
-------------	---------	--------

John Cowper, Jr.	Lieutenant	of
------------------	------------	----

Josiah Murdaugh	Cornet	Cavalry.]
-----------------	--------	-----------

8 September 1788

Jacob Holland is recommended in room of James Holland deceased.

30 September 1788

Lemuel Riddick Lieutenant of Cavalry in room of John Cowper who has removed.

10 February 1789

Jethro Sumner	Lieutenant in Capt. Muhl. Howell's Co.
---------------	--

Abraham Parker	Ensign.
----------------	---------

Elisha Godwin	Lieutenant in Capt. Edmond Godwin's Co.
---------------	---

Wright Godwin	Ensign.
---------------	---------

14 December 1789

Theophilus Pugh, Captain, James King, Lieutenant, William Buxton, Ensign in Co. of Capt. Hudnal resigned.

William Jordan, Captain, Archibald White, Lieutenant, Absalom Miars, Ensign in Co. of Capt. Benn resigned.
John Best, Captain, Jesse Wilkinson, Lieutenant, William Sumner, Ensign in Light Infantry Company.

LIST OF PRINCE GEORGE COUNTY MILITIA OFFICERS, 1701/2.

BY L. H. HART

The following was abstracted from a memorial from these officials to the King, pledging their support. The document is very faint, but is found with others of a similar nature, dated March 1701/2, in the papers of the Colonial Office. The original is located on Reel 37 of the Colonial Records Project film.

Thomas Simmons	Micajah Lowe	Edward Hill
Adam Tapley	Jno. Hamlin	Char. Goodrich
Peter Poythres	Jno. Epes	Littlebury Epes
Anthony Wyatt	Jno. Reekes Jur.	Geo. Blighton
Jno. Epes	Thomas Harnison	Richd. Bradford
Fra. Epes	Jno. Poythres	John [Tay]lor
Jno. Limbrey	Jno. Poythres	Peter Jones
Joshua Wynne	Richd. Hamlin	Richd. Reekes
(illegible)	Jno. Baxter	James Thweatt

N.B. The names are all signatures, and there were two different officers named John Poythres.

UNRECORDED ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY MARRIAGE BONDS, 1776-1779.

By L. H. Hart

The originals were found in the Judgment Papers of Isle of Wight County and are located at the Circuit Court Clerk's Office, Isle of Wight County. Microfilm copies are to be found at the Virginia State Library and Archives.

Abbreviations used: = - married; sec. - security; withn. - witness; spin. - spinster; IW - Isle of Wight; (x) - his mark. Spelling used is that of the signatures.

24 Aug. 1776 John Campbell = Amay Eley. Lemuel Eley, sec.
Bride consents. Francis Young, withn.

21 Jan. 1777 James Prudden = Sarah Connyer, spin., ward of
Robt. Brown. Robt. Brown, sec. Francis Young, withn.

- Jan. 1779 Giles Daniel = Sarah Williams. John Daniel, sec.
Bride consents. 18 Jan. 1779 Isaac (x) Hadley = Mary
Jones of Smithfield.
Dan. Barraud, sec. Bride consents. Bond and security call
groom Isaac, Consent calls him James.
- 26 Jan. 1779 Littlebeary Newsum = Mary Addams, widow. John
Watkins, sec. Bride consents. Francis Young, witn.
- 4 Nov. 1779 Joseph (x) Spivey = Mary Turner, spin. John
Darden, sec. Bride consents. Francis Young, witn.
- 4 Jan. 1779 Wilson Whitfield = Frances Miller, widow.
Joseph Wrenn, sec. Bride consents. Francis Young, witn.
- 8 Apr. 1779 John Andrews = Jane Fearn, spin. Thomas Fearn,
sec. Francis Young, witn.
- 11 May 1779 Mills Wills = Elizabeth Davis, spin. John
Goodrich, sec. William Davis consents. Francis Young,
witn.
- 12 June 1779 Thomas Harriss of IW = Catharine Boykin, spin.
Henry Fullghum, sec. Francis Young, witn. Bride
consents- Danl. Herring, Jr., Jesse Herring, witn.
- 2 July 1779 John Shelley = Mildred Barlow, spin. Benjamin
Glover, sec. Consent of bride's father- Jesse Barlow.
Francis Young, witn.
- 7 Aug. 1779 John Harrison = Elizabeth Hill. John Woodley,
sec. Consent of bride's mother- Frances Hill, John
Woodley witn. Francis Young, witn.
- 5 Aug. 1779 John Gibbs = Elizabeth Bridger, spin. John
Bridger, sec. Consent of bride's father- John Bridger.
James Young, witn.
- 4 Feb. 1779 James Pitt = Mary Smith, widow. Joseph Pitt,
sec. Bride consents. Francis Young, witn.
- 15 Sept. 1779 Solomon Holmes = Patience Hodges, spin. Edward
Miller, sec. Consent of Jno. Hodges. Witn. to
consent-Goodh. Wilson.
- 24 Sept. 1779 Anthony Degge, Jr. of Surry = Betty Day, widow.
Thomas Smith, sec. Witn. to bride's consent-Thomas Peirce.
Francis Young, witn.
- 11 Oct. 1779 Lemuel Bowden = Nancey Chapman, spin. Joseph
Bridger, sec. Consent of bride's father- Joseph Chapman.
Francis Young, witn.
- 22 Feb. 1779 Henry Sanders = Ann Taller, spin. Robert Eley,
sec. Consent of bride's father- William Taller. Francis
Young, witn. [Bride's surname is Tallough on bond].
- 4 Feb. 1779 Solomon (x) Bracey = Levita Haile. Peter
Hatchell, sec. Consent of bride's father- John Haile.
- 4 Feb. 1779 Godfrey (x) Powell = Mary Wail, widow. Francis
Young, sec. Bride consents. James Young, witn.
- 2 Feb. 1779 John (x) Pittman = Mary Crocker, spin. Wm.
Harris, sec. Consent of bride's father- Anthony Crocker.
Francis Young, witn.
- 30 Jan. 1779 Joseph (x) Shivers = Mary Howell, widow. Wm.
Shivers, sec. Bride consents, John Wrench, William
Shivers, witn.

-- Jan. 1779 Joseph Wail = Sally Bridger, daughter of John
Bridger. John Bridger, sec.

REGISTER OF JACOB PERSON (1733-1781), ISLE OF WIGHT CO.

BY L.H. Hart

Jacob Persons was born the 11 day of January 1733 and departed
this life the 11 day Febry. 1781. Mary Jordan was born the 20
Febry. 1740.

Elizabeth Person was born the 15 day of February 1762. Mary
Person was born the 19 day of Febry. 1764. Joseph Person was
born the 15 day of January 1766.

William Person was born the 10 day of June 1768.

Francis Person was born the 20 day of Novemb. 1770.

Lucy Person born the 3d day of April 1773.

Henry Person was born 10 day of May 1774.

Jesse Person was born 27th day of July 1777.

Martha Person was born 15th May 1779.

Mary Harris the mother of Joseph Person made oath that Joseph
was born the 15th day of January 1766. Isle of Wight Co.
4th day of May 1791. John Sck. Wills.

WILL OF ANDREW MEADE OF NANSEMOND CO., 1744.

BY L.H. HART

This item is transcribed from a copy of the original found
in the Kilby Papers, Acc. 26674, folder 6, at the Virginia State
Library and Archives. It is printed with the permission of the
VSL & A.

In the name of God Amen. I Andrew Meade of the upper Parrish of
Nansemond County do hereby declare my last Will in manner & form
following Imprimis I give unto my Grandson David Curle all
that Tract or Parcell of Land I Bought of Samuel Williams lying
on Roanoke River with the sum of two Hundred Pounds Current
money to be laid out in Negroes & Stock to be settled on the
said Land for his use within the Term of two years. Item I
give unto my Daughter Priscilla Curle and the rest of her
Children one hundd. Pounds each. lastly I give unto my Son David
Meade all the residue and remainder of my personal Estate and I
do hereby appoint him my sole Exr. and my further will is that
my Estate be not Brought to an appraisement nor my Said Exr. be
obligd to give bond and security and I do hereby declare this to
by my last Will and Testament In witness whereof I have
hereunto set my hand & Seal this Twenty eighth day of August
Anno Dom. 1744.

Sign'd & Seal'd in Presence of us
Wm Cathcart
John Patterson
Diana Thomas

Andw. Meade

SURRY CO. INSOLVENTS AND REMOVALS, 1792-1802

BY L.H. HART

Will Book 1, p.219, 1792

	Supposed residence
John G. Atkins	Dinwiddie
David Bishop	P. George
John Brown	P. George
Stephen Cheatham	Nottoway
Richard Fuglar	N.C.
Benjamin Parker	Petersburg
John Ried	Gloucester
Noel Waddill	Southampton
Edmund Ruffin	P. George
Richard Yarbrough	Suffolk

Land

Joshua Moore	N.C.
John Pitt	Isle of Wight

Recorded May 28, 1794.

Bramley Hunnicutt	Southampton
Robert Maddera	Prince George
Ann Taylor	Isle of Wight

Will Book 1, p. 234 Recorded 27 Jan. 1795

Thomas Davis	N.C.
William Holt Estate	James City Co.
Richard Harrison	Isle of Wight
James Wilson	Isle of Wight

Insolvent Lands

Alexander Belsches	Sussex
William Blunt	Sussex
Samuel Blunt	Southampton
Pleasant Cocke	P. George
Mary Finnie	P. George
Thomas Fletcher	Petersburg
William Lamb	Sussex
Edmund Ruffin	P. George

Will Book 1, p. 648 Lists of Insolvents, Etc. 1797
Recorded Jan. 22, 1799

William Atkins	Prince George
Robert Atkinson	Sussex
John Allison	Petersburg
Thomas Brown	Sussex
William Betts	Southampton
John Bell	Norfolk
Moody Collier	Southampton
Matthew Cofer	Norfolk
William Dunn	Isle of Wight
Richard Edwards	Isle of Wight
William Ellis (Sailor)	Richmond
Richard Fletcher	Prince George
Robert Godwin	Nansemond
James Hancock	Sussex
Woody Harrison	Isle of Wight
Bramley Hunnicutt	Southampton
Thomas Harriss	Sussex
Sampson Harrison	Isle of Wight
Sarah Mitchell	Southampton
George Mallicote	Warwick
Littleberry Newsum	Southampton
Robert Nicholson	Dinwiddie
William Nicholson	Petersburg
Thomas Pretlow	Southampton
Alexander Quarrier	Richmond
Sr. Peyton Skipwith	Mecklinburgh
Robert Saunders & others	Williamsburg
Wyatt Sharp	Sussex
Walter White	Sussex

Will Book 2, p. 310 List of Insolvents 1801
Recorded 23 Nov. 1802

Benjamin Ellis Jr.	Sussex
Benjamin Harrison	P. George
John J'Anson	Isle of Wight
Richard Jones	Nottoway
Littleberry Newsum	Southampton
Alexander Quarrier	Richmond
William Simmons	Georgia
Moses Bishop	P. George
Stephen Collier	P. George
Jane Harrison	Georgia
Walter Johnston	Petersburg
Robert Newsum	Petersburg
Frederick Savedge	P. George
James Brockwell	P. George
William Dunn	Isle of Wight
William Betts	Isle of Wight

William Ellis	Richmond
Hardy Harriss	Southampton
Thomas Harriss	Southampton
James Little	Isle of Wight
John Warren, Jr.	Southampton
Thomas Bevan	Nansemond
Benjamin Clary	Sussex

Will Book 2, p. 320 1801 Recorded 28 Dec. 1802

Robert Atkins	Sussex
John Ambler	James City Co.
William Kea	Carolina
William Stallings	Isle of Wight

SOUTHAMPTON COUNTY EJECTMENT SUIT, 1752

BY L.H. HART

The following is an abstract of a suit to determine the rightful ownership of land. These suits, called ejectment suits, are often quite full of genealogical information, but are frequently overlooked by researchers, probably because of the peculiar way in which they are styled. Seth Seekright vs. Barnaby Badtitle, John Doe vs. Richard Roe, Seekright vs. Dreadnaught, Thrustout vs. Holdfast are some of the ways in which these suits may be styled and indexed. It is suggested that researchers may wish to examine further, when they come across cases so styled.

This case was found in the Judgment papers, 1752, and is printed with the kind permission of the Circuit Court Clerk, Southampton County.

Seth Seekright complains of Edward Lundy that whereas James Lundy on the last day of August in the twenty fifth year of King George II in Nottoway Parish, Southampton County, had demised, granted, and to farm let to the said Seth Seekright 90 acres of land in the parish and county aforesaid from the first day of July then last past until the end of 10 years. He entered into possession. On the [torn] of August in the same year Edward Lundy forced him from the land and prevents him from returning. Injury and damage to him in the amount of 10 pounds.

15 Oct. 1751 Barnaby Badtittle states that he is bringing suit and will enter a judgment and seek possession of the land at the next court to be held the second Thursday in November.

Subpoena to the Sheriff of Southampton Co. to summon Judith Coxey and Samuel Westbrooke Sr. to give evidence for defendant on 2nd Thursday in April next, dated 14 March 25 th year of reign of George II. Executed by Michael Blow, Sheriff.

Deposition of Judith Coxey aged 77 years.

The child who was called James Lundy was born of the body of Sarah Sherard, a single woman, and she was at his birth, and he was a base born child. The mother of the child lived and died Sarah Sherard and that she carried the child from house to house, 6 or 7 years afterwards. She bound him to Thomas Vincin, a taylor, where he continued until there was an ill report of Vincin, which caused James Lundy the reputed father of the child to remove him to Robert Burchets to learn the trade of cooper. She believes he continued there until he came of age.

Southampton. Nov. 15, 1752.
Sworn before us

her
Judith Coxey
mark

Nathl. Ridley
James Ridley

Order to William Starke, Stephen Dewey, Theophilus Field, and Thomas Hall of Prince George County, Gent. to examine William Batts Senr., John Thweatt, and William Wells, aged and infirm witnesses on behalf of Seth Seekright lessee of James Lundy and on behalf of Edward Lundy. 25 May in the 25th year of George II.

Deposition of John Thweatt of full age.

He was well acquainted with James Lundy the grandfather of the Lessor of the Plaintiff and that the said James with one Sarah Sherard a single woman lived with Edward Hughs as servants and that the said James Lundy had a bastard son whose name was James Lundy and was father to the present lessor of the plaintiff and that the said James the grandfather always acknowledged the said James the father to be his bastard son and this deponant further saith that the said James the grandfather told this deponant he should have married the said Sarah if she had lived to have been free and that the said James the grandfather afterwards married the widow Flowers by whom he had Edward Lundy the present defendant and that the said James the grandfather always acknowledged that the widow Flowers was his lawfull wife and lived with her as such and further saith not.

July 14, 1752
Before us
Wm. Stark
T. Feild

John Theatt

Deposition of William Wells of full age.

He was well acquainted with James Lundy grandfather to the lessor of the plaintiff and that he often heard him acknowledge that James Lundy father to the said James the lessor of the plaintiff was his son but that he was his bastard son and further saith that he afterwards heard the said James the grandfather was married to the widow Flowers and that he has heard the said James the grandfather acknowledge her as his lawfull wife and further saith not.

July 14, 1752
Before us
Wm. Stark
T. Feild

the mark of
William Wells

Deposition of William Batte of full age.

He was well acquainted with James Lundy the grandfather of James Lundy the lessor of the plaintiff and that he was also well acquainted with James Lundy father to the lessor of the plaintiff and the said James Lundy the grandfather had a child by one Sarah Sherard a servant woman who was a servant to one Edwd. Hughs with the said James the grandfather and the said James the grandfather never married the said Sarah that he knows of neither did he ever own the said Sarah as his wife, but that the said James the grandfather always acknowledged the said James Lundy the father was the child of the said James the grandfather begot on the said Sarah Sherard and that the said James the grandfather always acknowledged Elizabeth the mother of Edward Lundy the deft. to be his lawful wife and lived with her as such and further saith not.

July 14, 1752
Before us
Wm. Stark
T. Feild

Wm. Batte

Subpoena to the Sheriff of Brunswick Co. to summon John Wall Sr., Henry Cook, and Thomas Reaves to give evidence for plaintiff on 2nd Thursday of February next. Dated 22 January of 25th year of reign of George II. Executed by Joseph Parrish S. Sheriff, all but Rieves.

Subpoena to the Sheriff of Brunswick Co. to summon Thomas Rives Sr. and Jane Liefsey to give evidence for plaintiff on 2nd Thursday in May next. Dated 20 April in 25th year on reign of George II.

William Short, John Moore, Roland Williams, and John Gilliam of North Carolina, Gent. ordered to examine witnesses for both plaintiff and defendant, dated 15 February 25th year of reign of George II.

Northampton Co. [NC]

Deposition of John Davis, planter, of full age.

He was formerly acquainted with one Sarah Sherard that was said to be a single woman and that he believed her to be so and that he never heard of her being married to James Lundy or any other person and that the said Sarah Sharrod had a child which was afterwards called James Lundy which child she carried about with her three or four years and was generally said to be a bastard child and the deponent further saith that he believes the said Sarah Sharrod bound her child to one Thomas Vinson a taylor and further saith not.

his
John Davis
mark

Taken before us this fourth day of July 1752

John Moore

John Gilliam

Will of James Lundy [Abstract].

In the name of God Amen, being the 20th day of Febry. in the year 1717. I James Lundy Senr. of the county of Isle of Wight being in perfect health do make this my last will

Item. I give to my son James Lundy 100 acres lying in Cabin Neck being part of 200 acres.

Item. I give my daughter Burchet 130 acres lying in the Goosponds.

Item. I give my son Edward my now dwelling house with 100 acres after his mother's decease.

Item. I give my son Robert Lundy 100 acres lying below my son Edward.

Item. I give my daughter Elizabeth 100 acres lying in Cabin Neck part of 200 acres.

Item. I give my son Thomas Lundy 90 acres after the decease of John Tillar and his wife Susanna.

Item. I give my wife Elizabeth Lundy all my cattle and hogs and household stuff for her widowhood and to be equally divided amongst my children at her decease. Horses and mares to be disposed of likewise as before mentioned. My wife to be my sole executrix.

his
James Lundy
mark

Witnesses: Thomas Harris
Thomas Addeson
Cathrine [K] Harris

At a court held 23 March 1723 for Isle of Wight County, will was presented by Elizabeth Perry, formerly Lundy, the executrix and proved by the oath of Thomas Addison.

Docket.

Seekright & Lundy v. Badtitle

Nov. 1751 Edward Lundy admitted deft.

Feb. 1752 Com. award'd & Contd.

May 1752 Security & costs[?] & com. awarded

Lundy v. Lundy

Aug. 1752 Cont'd.

Sept. 1752 Cont'd at Defts. costs

Dec. 1752 Verd & Jud. for Deft.

We the jury find for the defendant. John Person.

THE THWEATT FAMILY

by Claiborne Thweatt Smith, Jr.

James Thweatt was the founder of this family in Virginia. The only other person of this surname to appear in the early records was one William Thweatt who was listed as a headright in a 1673 grant to Philip Watkins in New Kent County. He did not appear to have left issue, and his relationship to James Thweatt is not known. On 12 Nov. 1707, James¹ made a deposition that he was about 64 years of age and had been familiar with the Nottoway River and the Nottoway Indian tribe for 48 years. This places his birth about 1643 and his arrival in Virginia prior to 1659. According to the book by Silas Allen Thweatt: Nine Hundred Years of Thweatt Bloodline Family History, (1955), the surname is a variant of the more common Thwaite and in old English signifies "a clearing in the wood". This volume will henceforth be referred to as Silas. The English research of S.A. Thweatt, later amplified by Jean Timberlake Stafford, suggests that James Thweatt¹, the immigrant to Virginia, was the person of that name who was baptized 28 Feb. 1643/44 in the parish of St. Peter-le-Moor, Little Bolton, Lancashire, England,

the son of a John Thweatt. John, in turn, had been baptized 28 June 1607, the son of Michael Thweatt. The marriage of John Thweatt does not appear in the register and his wife, whose name is unknown, undoubtedly came from another parish. There is no record of John's death and burial. Michael Thweatt, the father of John Thweatt, b. 1607, and grandfather of James, who is presumed to have come to Virginia, married Dorothy Ashworth in St. Peters on 20 June 1602. Michael was churchwarden of the parish in 1644 and was buried 24 Nov. 1654. His widow did not long survive him and as "ye wife of ould Michael Thweatt" was buried 4 Dec. 1655. The will of Michael Thweatt was dated 10 Oct. 1654, and was probated in London, as required during the Commonwealth, on 10 Mar. 1655. It mentioned, among others, the children of his sons John and James. From the wording of the will, these two sons may have predeceased their father. It is of interest that Michael's grandson James, son of James, settled in Barbados where he died testate in 1676, leaving issue. In his will, Michael Thweatt referred to himself as a mercer, calling to mind that Bolton, of which Little Bolton was a part, had been a textile center from Medieval times, and was later to play a prominent role in the Industrial Revolution. The ancient parish church of St. Peter was replaced by a modern building in 1870.

The 1707 previously mentioned deposition made by the immigrant James¹ Thweatt to Virginia, related to the long standing boundary dispute between North Carolina and Virginia, an issue that was not resolved until 1728. The 1665 North Carolina charter defined the boundary as starting on the north end of Currituck Inlet and running due west to Weyanoke Creek. By 1707, the name Weyanoke had been lost and there was disagreement as to whether it had later become known as the Nottoway River. Thweatt, among others, was questioned by the Virginia government as a man advanced in years and as one who had been familiar with the river over a period of years. The section was then unsettled and James Thweatt at an earlier time in his life, may have been an Indian trader. Thweatt's Branch, first mentioned in a land grant in 1701, flowing east into Hunting Quarter Creek, and south of the present Sussex County Court House, is a reminder of his early association with the Nottoway River area.

James¹ Thweatt settled on Bailey's Run in Charles City County (after 1702,, Prince George) near the present city of Hopewell. He was granted 600 acres on Bailey's Creek 22 April 1670 and on 15 Mar. 1673 received an additional 550 acres adjoining the first grant, and described as lying on Bailey's Creek and the Blackwater. In both these patents, he himself was listed as an headright, implying he had paid his own passage to the colony and had made a return visit to England. On 22 April 1682, he and Henry Batte took out a 673 acre grant near the lands they both already held. As James¹ Thweatt, Sen., he was

granted 125 acres 20 April 1689, again near his other holdings. In the Virginia rent roll of 1704, he was listed with 700 acres.

The immigrant James¹ Thweatt was married at least twice and possibly three times. In 1693 his wife Mary waived her dower in two deeds in which Thweatt and Henry Batte sold parts of their 1682 joint grant. She was dead by 1 June 1700, when, according to a Charles City fragment in the Library of Congress, James Thweatt and Mary, the widow of Henry Batte sold land to Mathew Sturdivant. In 1702 James¹ Thweatt married his last wife Judith Soane of Henrico Co. and had four children by her. James² Thweatt, Jr., the oldest son of James¹, was born by 1667 and was apparently a good bit older than his brothers Henry² and John² who seem to have been the sons of Mary. This seems to indicate that he was the issue of an earlier marriage. There is a hint in the surviving records that Mary, the wife of James¹ Thweatt may have been the daughter of John and Judith Lee of Charles City. Mary "Thwaite" and John Lee are listed together as headrights in a grant to Laurence Smith in Gloucester in 1671. According to the Charles City court orders for 5 Aug. 1689, Capt. Henry Batte was requested to decide the difference between Judith, the relict of John Lee decd. and James Thweatt, it being a very inconsiderable matter.

There was an unexplained relationship between James Thweatt and George Archer (1654-1731) of Henrico. On 1 Dec. 1702 (Wills, Deeds, Etc. 1697-1704, p. 302) in Henrico, George Archer deeded to James Thweatt Jr., land in trust for his son-in-law William Traylor and his daughter Judith, with reversion to any issue the couple might have. On 24 April 1703, James Thweatt, the elder, received two grants of 223 and 234 acres respectively, on the north side of the Appomattox River in Henrico, both previously granted to George Archer and lapsed for improper seating. Only a year later, on 1 June 1704, Thweatt deeded both tracts to Archer, "for an agreement". The implication is that James Thweatt had planted the land as the law directed and so helped George Archer hold on to the property. Archer, in 1690, was married to Elizabeth, the sister of a William Harris. Some researchers have theorized that he had been married before and that Judith Traylor, listed first among his daughters in his 1731 will, and the subject of the 1702 deed of trust, was the issue of this earlier marriage. George Archer's presumed first wife may have been another daughter of John and Judith Lee.

The marriage license of James¹ Thweatt and Judith Soane, his last wife, was dated in Henrico Co. on 24 Oct. 1702. She was the daughter of William Soane whose will was recorded in that county in 1714 and his first wife Elizabeth, whose surname is unknown. (For Soane, see Historical Southern Families, Vol. V. by John B. Boddie (1960); and the booklet, Henry Soane, Progenitor of Thomas Jefferson, (n.d.), by Ellen Dabney Neff

McLean.) Martha Soane, sister to Judith, married Simon Busby of Prince George Co., and had among other children, twin sons Drury and Miles whose birth is listed in the Bristol Parish Register in 1732. As Judith Soane and James¹ Thweatt also had sons Drury² and Miles², these names may have a bearing on the family name of Elizabeth, the first wife of William Soane and the mother of Judith and Martha.

With the destruction of so many of the early records of Charles City and Prince George, the record of the immigrant James¹ Thweatt and his immediate descendants is uncertain. Crucial to the understanding of the early generations of the family are the existence of three distinct James Thweatts in the records in 1724. In that year James¹ and his wife Judith sold land and both James and Mary Thweatt and James and Ann Thweatt had children listed in the Bristol Parish Register. This infers three generations in the direct line living at the same time. In the extant deeds of Prince George Co., there are several from 1715 to 1724 in which James¹ and Judith sold land. A careful study of these conveyances shows that they were all part of the 550 acres granted to James¹ Thweatt along the Blackwater in 1673. Judith predeceased her husband shortly after 1724. In 1727 James sold land to Miles Thweatt and there is no dower waiver for Judith. In the acknowledgement of the deed, James¹ Thweatt referred to Miles² as his son, the only positive identification of any of his children. There is no record of immigrant James¹ after 1727, and he probably died soon thereafter. He undoubtedly had daughters other than Martha², of whom later, but their names have been lost. His descendant Henry Coleman Thweatt (1807-1887) wrote that there was a distant relationship between his grandfather Henry Thweatt, and his maternal grandfather Williamson Coleman, both of Dinwiddie. This suggests an early Thweatt-Coleman marriage. Tradition is strong that Frances, the wife of John Cureton, b. 1690 was the daughter of James Thweatt but it is more probable she was a granddaughter who is as yet unplaced.

James¹ Thweatt, the immigrant, and his wife Mary had issue. As mentioned above, James² Jr. may have been by an even earlier marriage.

1. James² - b. prior to 1667, of whom later.
2. Henry², b. circa 1675-m. Hannah Stanley and died 1737.
Subject of an article to follow.
3. John², b. circa 1680-m. (1) Elizabeth Soane, d.s.p. and (2) Judith Peterson. Subject of an article to follow.

James Thweatt had issue by his second wife, Judith Soane.

4. Miles²-b. circa 1703, of whom later.
5. Drury²-b. circa 1705, of whom later.
6. William², b. circa 1708, of whom later.
7. Martha²-b. circa 1710, of whom later.

JAMES ²THWEATT, (James¹) was born prior to 1667. He was involved in a deed of trust in Henrico Co. from George Archer in 1702 and appears as James Thweatt Jun. with 100 acres in Prince George County in the Virginia rent roll in 1704. Because so few records remain for the period in which he lived, he has been confused with his father. It was he and not the immigrant who became a justice in Prince George in 1712, sheriff in 1718, vestryman of Bristol Parish, and a captain in the militia. The immigrant James would have hardly begun public life at the age of seventy. It was he, and not his father, who on 29 Dec. 1721, deeded 200 acres in Bristol Parish, Prince George Co. to Samuel Jordan, with James Thweatt Jr. as a witness. If the deed pertained to immigrant James, his wife Judith should have waived her dower. The land in question had been sold to Edward Birchett, decd., and Henry and Mary Batte in 1678. In 1721, 300 acres on Butterwood Swamp in Prince George Co. were surveyed for Capt. James Thweatt. It was actually granted to James Thweatt, Jr., his son, in 1723. James² died about 1731, not long after his father. It has been suggested that he married a member of the Birchett family who lived next to the Thweatts in Prince George. The oldest daughter of his son James³ was named Agnes⁴, a name found in that family. Mary, the wife of James in 1724 was probably a second marriage. He seems to not have had a wife when he conveyed land in 1721.

Issue of whom there is any record:

1. James³-b. circa 1695-of whom later.
2. Edward³, probable-of whom later.
3. Frances³-b. 1700-married John Cureton-possible
4. Mary³-b. 28 Feb. 1724-Bristol Parish Register [henceforth referred to as B.P.R.] no further record.

Edward Thweatt³, (James²) only appears in the B.P.R. when Mary⁴, the daughter of Edward³ and Mary Thweatt, was born in 1745. He is posited as the son of James² as he could not have been the issue of any other son of immigrant James. He is not to be confused with his contemporary cousin Edward³, son of Henry² Thweatt, who by 1745 was married to Katy St. John. According to the B.P.R., William, son of Edward and Mary "Wheatt" was born in 1742. Also listed are Anne, daughter of Edward and Elizabeth "Whit", born 1730, and John, son of Edward and Mary Whit, born 1734. The surnames Whit and Wheatt do not appear elsewhere in the B.P.R. or in the surviving Prince George and Dinwiddie records for the colonial period and their isolated appearance in the register at this point suggests a possible misspelling of the name Thweatt. It is pertinent that in the parish registers of Little Bolton, England, as published by the British Public Record Office in 1913, the Thweatt surname is also occasionally transcribed incorrectly as "Wheatt" and "Whit". Nothing more is known of this Edward³ Thweatt and his supposed children. He may have married first an Elizabeth and then Mary.

He may be the ancestor of un-identified Thweatts who later appear in Virginia and other southern states.

James Thweatt³ (James², James¹) was born about 1695. He settled on the land on Butterwood Swamp he had been granted in 1723. According to the Bristol Parish vestry book, he processioned this area in 1731 and again in 1739. When Dinwiddie Co. was formed from western Prince George Co. in 1754, the lands of James Thweatt fell in the new county. He married Anne, mentioned as daughter Anne Thweatt in the 1731 Isle of Wight Co. will of John Peterson. Her sister Judith married John² Thweatt, uncle to James³. According to a suit in Amelia, brought by his executor William Thweatt, James³ Thweatt had died by 1760. James and Ann (Peterson) Thweatt had issue. The dates are from the B.P.R.

1. Agnes⁴-b. circa 1720 married Thomas Hardaway
2. Frances⁴-b. 24 Dec. 1724 married Arthur Harrison
3. Christian⁴-b. 9 Feb. 1730. No record.
4. Martha⁴-b. 29 Sept. 1731
5. Elizabeth⁴-b. 5 Aug. 1734 married James Stanton
6. William⁴-possible.

A William Thweatt was executor of James Thweatt in 1760, and he may have been a son of James. He is probably the William Thweatt who appears on the personal property tax lists of Dinwiddie County 1782 to 1790. His widow Priscilla survived him for a few years. They do not appear to have had issue.

Of the daughters of James³ (James², James¹) and Anne Thweatt, the descendants of Agnes⁴ Hardaway, Frances⁴ Harrison, and Elizabeth⁴ Stanton are unusual in their use of the Thweatt and Peterson names. The name Batte also appears. In the opinion of some researchers, the mother of Anne, and the wife of John Peterson, d. 1731 was a member of the Batte family who is as yet unidentified. Christian⁴ and Martha⁴, daughters of James³ Thweatt are unaccounted for. It is probable that one of these, or an unidentified daughter, was married to William Harper who died in Dinwiddie in 1785. According to the tax lists he had four sons: William Jr., John Peterson, Benjamin, and James Thweatt Harper. According to the same source, James Thweatt Harper died in 1797, leaving two sons: William H.T. Harper and Dr. Peterson W. Harper (1792-1854). The last name moved to Hancock Co. Ga.

Agnes⁴ Thweatt (James³, James³, James¹), married Thomas Hardaway (c. 1715-1795), of Dinwiddie, the son of Thomas Hardaway and Jane Stith. The 1906 genealogy by S.E. Hubert, Thomas Hardaway of Chesterfield Co. and his Descendants, gives her name as Agnes Peterson. However, the Bible record of this couple, in the possession of descendants in York, S.C. and copied by Laurence B. Gardiner, states that Thomas Hardaway and

Agnes Thweatt were married 24 Dec. 1737. The birthdates for the following children are from the Bible. The marriages are from the records of Laurence B. Gardiner of Memphis, Tenn. The birth of the oldest child, Susan, also appears in the B.P.R.

1. Susan^s Hardaway, b. 27 Sept. 1740, married Peter Manson (1733-1793) as his first wife.
2. Mary^s Hardaway, b. 11 Mar. 1743 married Ishmael Harwell and had issue.
3. Jane^s Hardaway, b. 7 May 1747-no further record.
4. Elizabeth^s Hardaway, b. 7 May 1747 (twin) married Richard Locke and had issue.
5. Agnes^s Hardaway, b. 30 Mar. 1749 married, as his second wife, Peter Manson.
6. John^s Hardaway, b. 6 Sept. 1751, married 1) Marianna Stith and 2) Eliza Maclin.
7. Martha^s Hardaway, b. 10 June 1754 married Robert Rives.
8. Rebecca^s Hardaway, b. 21 Oct. 1757 married Thomas Jones.
9. Ann^s Hardaway, b. 20 April 1760-no further record.
10. Thomas^s Hardaway, b. 13 Mar. 1763, married Jane Tillman.
11. Nancy^s Hardaway, b. 13 June 1768 married Daniel Pegram.

Of the above children, Martha Peterson Hardaway married in 1777 Robert Rives and had eight children. See Reliques of the Rives by James Rives Childs (1929), p. 255. This reference will henceforth be referred to as Reliques.

Frances⁴ Thweatt, (James³, James², James¹), married Arthur Harrison who according to the B.P.R. was born 15 Jan. 1720/21, the son of Gabriel and Grace Harrison. They settled in Brunswick County, VA. Frances predeceased her husband and he married (2) in 1772 Joan Brown, daughter of Richard and Frances Brown and widow of Gronow Owens of Brunswick. The Brunswick will of Arthur Harrison, dated 12 Aug. 1782, was probated 24 Aug. 1783. He and Frances Thweatt had the following issue:

1. Peterson^s Harrison.
2. Lewis^s Harrison.
3. Stith^s Harrison.
4. Ainsworth^s Harrison m. 1785 Dolly Coleman Stone.
5. Frances^s Harrison.
6. Elizabeth^s Harrison.

The marriage bond of Elizabeth^s, the daughter of Arthur and Frances⁴ Harrison, and her paternal first cousin Cuthbert or "Cuddy" Harrison was dated 29 Jan. 1778. There is considerable information on this couple and their descendants in Virginia Soldiers of '76, by Lewis A. Burgess (1929), p. 387. They had

among other children, daughters Elizabeth Thweatt⁶ Harrison and Martha Peterson⁶ Harrison.

Elizabeth⁴ Thweatt, (James³, James², James¹), married circa 1755 James Stanton, born 5 Oct. 1727, the son of James and Christiana Stanton of Surry Co. Va. James and Elizabeth Stanton moved first to Northampton Co. N.C. and then on to Edgecombe Co., N.C., where his estate was probated in 1793. The town of Stantonsburg in the present Wilson Co. N.C. was named for his descendants. The following issue appears in Stanton by Abigail Stanton Rice (1952), corrected and amplified when possible from the records of Northampton and Edgecombe Cos. N.C.

1. John⁵ Stanton, b. 1756-of whom later.
2. Frederick⁵ Stanton b. 1757-of whom later.
3. Anne⁵ Stanton-of whom later.
4. Elizabeth⁵ Stanton m. _____ Ellis.
5. Delethia⁵ Stanton m. (1) _____Tyson, (2) James Winston.
6. Christiana⁵ Stanton m. (1) William Morris, (2) _____ Carroll.
7. Polly⁵ Stanton m. William Hargrove.
8. James⁵ Stanton (1771-1829) m. 1795 Sally May (1773-1829) and left issue.
9. Wiley J.⁵ Stanton(1774-1843) m. 1792 Elizabeth Dickinson. Moved to Sumter Co., Alabama.

According to the previously mentioned Stanton genealogy, John⁵ Stanton married Elizabeth Short and Frederick⁵ Stanton married Sallie Short. They were sisters, the daughters of William Short, who died intestate in Northampton Co. N.C. in 1785, and his wife Judith. John⁵ Stanton shared in right of his wife in the 1791 division of William Short's estate. His widow Judy Short made her will in Northampton Co. N.C. on 22 Oct. 1795 and probated in 1797. In it she mentioned only her son William Short, grand-daughter Juliana Stanton and daughter Sarah Stanton. Juliana⁶ was the daughter of John⁵ and Elizabeth Stanton. Sarah was unmarried at the time of the division of her father's estate in 1791. According to the will of her husband Frederick⁵ Stanton, probated in Northampton Co. N.C. in 1824, they had a son and four daughters. John⁵ and Elizabeth (Short) Stanton moved to Georgia where the name combination "Batte Short" appears frequently in their descendants. A careful study of the Short family in Northampton County reveals no connection with the Batte family of southside Virginia. However, as mentioned earlier, the Batte surname does occur in other descendants of James³ and Anne (Peterson) Thweatt. Anne⁵ Stanton, daughter of John⁴ and Elizabeth Stanton, married her maternal cousin Kinchen Peterson. According to his will, probated in Northampton Co. N.C. in 1799, there were no children. She is said to have married (2) Benjamin May.

MILES THWEATT² (James¹) lived all his life on the Blackwater Swamp in Prince George County, near his father's original residence. The processioning records of Bristol Parish show that his brother William² and his son Miles³, Jr. owned adjoining land. Miles² married Sarah, the daughter of Burwell Green, who died intestate in Surry Co. Va. in 1733, and his wife Ann Poythress. (Historical Southern Families, Vol. IV, J.B. Boddie, 1960). Sarah died before her husband. His will, dated 13 Aug. 1766, and recorded in Prince George Co. on 17 Jan. 1767, mentioned daughter Martha³ Wilkins and devised all the rest of his estate to his son James³ with revision to his son Alex³ should James die before the age of 21. Brother William² Thweatt was appointed sole executor. Miles and Sarah Thweatt had the following issue of whom there is record:

1. Martha³ married ____ Wilkins. Untraced.
2. Miles Jr.³ b. circa 1730. of whom later.
3. Burwell³, b. 1732 (B.P.R.) of whom later.
4. William³, b. 1734 (B.P.R.) of whom later.
5. Alex³, b. 1742 (B.P.R.).
6. Etheldred³-probable.
7. James³-b. circa 1748-of whom later.

Of the above, Alex³ Thweatt appeared on the tax lists of Dinwiddie County in 1782 with 200 acres and a few slaves. In 1792 a John⁴ Thweatt appeared as a tithable in his household and was probably his son. Alex³ disappeared from the land tax after 1793 and from the personal property lists in 1804. There is no reference in the tax records to his estate and the inference is that he had moved away. He and his family may have gone to Chesterfield Co., S.C. where names in later census records suggest a connection. An Alexander Thweatt appeared on the 1850 Chesterfield County, S.C. census. In South Carolina the surname was often spelled "Threatt".

Etheldred³ Thweatt, mentioned above as a possible son of Miles², first appeared in Northampton Co. N.C. with his wife Mary in 1761, near the present town of Garysburg, a few miles south of the Virginia line. James Stanton and his wife Elizabeth⁴ Thweatt (James³, James², James¹) had settled in the same area and Stanton and Etheldred witnessed each others deeds. Etheldred³ Thweatt was dead by 1769 when Mary Thweatt and Thomas Powell sold land. There is no estate record in the loose papers of Northampton County, N.C. for Etheldred Thweatt. In 1782 a Miles Thweatt appeared in the Northampton Co. N.C. tax lists in the same area and in 1789 Miles witnessed a deed from James Stanton to his brother Frederick Stanton. There is no further reference to Thweatt in Northampton. This Miles⁴ was probably a son of Etheldred and Mary Thweatt, and may have had brothers Frederick and John. A Frederick Thweatt was a private in Gen.

Jethro Sumner's regiment of the 3rd N.C. line, composed largely of men from Halifax and Northampton counties. Miles⁴, Frederick⁴, and John⁴ Thweatt appeared on the 1790 South Carolina census for the Cheraw District. Chesterfield Co. S.C. where Alex³ Thweatt (mentioned above) seems to have settled, was later formed from Cheraw District.

Miles Thweatt³ Jr. (Miles², James¹) was of age in 1751 when he was listed as a proccessioner in Bristol Parish. The surname of his wife Mary is not known. He seems to have died relatively young and his widow and two children Burwell⁴ and Martha⁴ moved to Brunswick Co. VA. Martha⁴ was underaged when she married William Collier in that county. Accompanying her marriage bond, dated 22 Nov. 1773, was a letter from Richard Steward stating that Miles³ Thweatt, Jr. had appointed him one of his executors and guardian of his two children Burwell⁴ and Martha⁴ Thweatt. Burwell⁴ Thweatt died unmarried in Brunswick Co. VA. His will, dated Feb. 1781 and probated in August of the same year, named his mother Mary and Patty, the daughter of Burwell Thweatt of Dinwiddie Co. Mary, the widow of Miles³ Thweatt, Jr., in her will, dated 10 June, 1800, and probated 22 Dec. 1806, named her grandchildren Miles⁴ and Nathaniel⁴ Collier and Nancy⁴, the wife of John Goodwyn.

Issue of William Collier and Martha Thweatt⁴.

1. Miles⁵ Collier married Nancy Gee, Brunswick M.B. 1797 - untraced.
2. Anne⁵ Collier - of whom later.
3. Nathaniel⁵ Collier married Sally Williamson, Brunswick M.B. 1802. According to the tax lists of Dinwiddie Co., he died in 1819. The surveyors records in that county show that in 1825, his estate was divided between the widow and sons Robert⁶ and Nathaniel K.⁶ Collier.

Anne⁵ Collier (Martha⁴, Miles³ Jr., Miles², James¹) married first John⁴ Goodwyn, son of Joseph Goodwyn and Martha³ Thweatt (John², James¹). Their Brunswick M.B. was dated 25 Oct. 1791 with James Peterson as security. Goodwyn died about 1808 and Anne⁵ married (2) as his first wife Charles Binns Rives and had two sons by him. (Reliques, p. 500). By her first marriage, she had Burwell T.⁶ Goodwyn and John⁶ Goodwyn, and two daughters who married respectively a Rives and a King. Burwell T.⁶ Goodwyn married Sarah, the daughter of Thomas Dance of Dinwiddie. This family is said to have moved to Coweta Co. Ga.

Burwell³ Thweatt, (Miles², James¹) married Jane, the daughter of John Manson of Dinwiddie. Burwell³ died at the age of 92 on 1 Nov. 1823 (Family Visitor). He and his wife Jane

had issue according to a 1790 Dinwiddie lawsuit involving Manson property inherited by the children. The 1781 will of his nephew Burwell⁴ Thweatt mentions Patty, daughter of Burwell of Dinwiddie Co. She is not mentioned in the lawsuit and had either died prior to 1790 or was the issue of Burwell by an earlier marriage. The first three children listed below were of age in 1790.

Issue of Burwell³ and Jane (Manson) Thweatt:

1. Priscilla⁴ Thweatt.
2. Elizabeth⁴ Thweatt.
3. Rebecca⁴ Thweatt.
4. Ann⁴ Thweatt.
5. Susanna⁴ Thweatt married ca 1793 Thomas Rives. (Reliques p. 220).
6. Mary⁴ Thweatt.
7. Burwell Green⁴ Thweatt -- no mention on the tax lists after 1814.
8. John Manson⁴ Thweatt b. 1783 -- of whom later.

There is no certain record of the daughters listed above except Susanna⁴. Mary⁴ is said to have married John T. Sydnor of Dinwiddie, d. 1847, and had seven children. Martha T.⁵ Sydnor, b. 1803, the oldest married William⁵ Thweatt (Charles⁴, George⁵, Henry², James¹). One of the sons of John T. Sydnor, Joseph⁵ Sydnor, married in 1837 Mary V. Meredith and had a daughter Martha⁶ Sydnor, b. 1843 who married William Wilkins⁶ Thweatt, b. 1838. (Philip B.⁵, William⁴, William³, Miles², James¹).

Elizabeth⁴ Thweatt (Burwell³, Miles², James¹) may have been the wife of Braddock⁴ Goodwyn, son of Joseph Goodwyn and Martha³ Thweatt (John², James¹). According to the Goodwyn family history, published as a supplement to the William & Mary Quarterly in 1899, and amplified by additional sources, Braddock⁴ and Elizabeth⁴ Thweatt Goodwyn had the following children:

1. Burwell⁵ Goodwyn.
2. Joseph⁵ Goodwyn married Celia -- and died in 1828.
3. James Monroe⁵ Goodwyn.
4. Thomas⁵ Goodwyn married Elizabeth _____ who m. 2nd Patrick Roney.
5. Robert B.⁵ Goodwyn, d.s.p.
6. William⁵ Goodwyn, d.s.p.
7. Jane⁵ Goodwyn, d.s.p.
8. Martha⁵ Goodwyn, d.s.p.
9. Mary G.⁵ Goodwyn.
10. Amy⁵ Goodwyn.
11. Harriet⁵ Goodwyn married Nicholas R. Smith.
12. Eliza Ann⁵ Goodwyn married Joel Sturdivant. The

marriage bond of the last couple was dated 21 Mar. 1827 in Northampton Co. N.C. Sturdivant was the son of Joel Sturdivant whose will was recorded in Dinwiddie in 1837. (See this magazine, Vol. V-#3, p. 134).

The account book of the Dinwiddie physician Dr. Robert Walker, now in the Virginia Historical Society, records the death of Burwell¹, son of Braddock⁴ Goodwyn in 1815 and that of his wife Elizabeth⁴ and son Thomas⁵, both in 1820. According to the surveyor's records for Dinwiddie, a tract belonging to the estate of Braddock Goodwyn was divided by court order in 1820 between Thomas Roney in right of his wife and Harriet⁵ and Eliza Ann⁵ Goodwyn.

John Manson⁴ Thweatt (Burwell¹, Miles², James¹) was born in 1783 and died 17 Jan. 1856 (Va. Vital Records). His wife, whose name is unknown, may have been Martha. His will, dated 20 Oct. 1854 and recorded Dinwiddie 18 Feb. 1856 mentioned son Robert B.⁵, Martha R. Williams, grandson James W.⁵ Clayton and granddaughter Elizabeth W.⁵ Nash.

Issue of John M. Thweatt:

1. James W.⁵ Thweatt.
2. Mary A.F.N.⁵ Thweatt m. John Clayton, Dinwiddie M.B. 1843.
3. Martha⁵ Thweatt m. Newman Williams, Dinwiddie M.B. 1847.
4. Robert B.⁵ Thweatt b. 1824-unmarried in 1860 census.

The family Bible of James W.⁵ Thweatt, above, was found in a country church in Chesterfield County, Va. some years ago. (Silas, p. 88). He was born in 1806 and died in 1840. His marriage to Elizabeth N. Rives at Charles Williamson's in Dinwiddie in 1830 is listed in the Bath Parish register. She was born in 1806 and died in 1832. They had only one child Elizabeth W. Thweatt, born in 1831. Elizabeth N. Rives does not appear in Reliques. However Elizabeth W.⁵ Thweatt, her daughter received a legacy in the 1843 Prince George will of Peyton Rives but no relationship is given. The Petersburg Hustings Court M.B. of George C. Nash and Elizabeth W.⁵ Thweatt was dated 1850. Her guardian S.T. Rives gave consent. The death of Martha A. Thweatt in 1835 also appears in the Bible referred to above. She is not identified but may have been the wife of John M.⁴ Thweatt and mother of James W.⁵ Thweatt.

William³ Thweatt, (Miles², James¹). In the pedigree of the Thweatt family, he is the only William of suitable age to have been married to Prudence, the daughter of Benjamin Branch at the time of the latter's 1760 Chesterfield County will. William and Prudence Thweatt lived in Chesterfield County on property acquired from her family. William left no will and according to Chesterfield tax lists died in 1814.

Issue of William and Prudence Thweatt:

1. William⁴ Thweatt, of whom later.
2. Benjamin⁴ Thweatt married Elizabeth, the daughter of Benjamin Watkins and the widow of William Leigh, according to a marriage contract dated in 1797 in Chesterfield County. Elizabeth had had two sons and two daughters by her first husband. Benjamin Thweatt died intestate in 1803 leaving a son Benjamin⁵ who d.s.p. and a daughter Prudentia⁵ whose prenuptial agreement with John Baker of Petersburg was dated 1819 in Chesterfield County.
3. Thomas Branch⁴ Thweatt was deeded property by his father in Chesterfield in 1804. His Chesterfield marriage bond to Nancy, the daughter of Daniel Woolridge was dated 1812. Thomas B. Thweatt settled in Memphis, Tenn. He was born in 1775 according to the 1850 Tenn. census. For descendants, see Silas, p. 127.

William⁴ Thweatt, (William³, Miles², James¹), married 1st Judy, the daughter of John Bush Foise who left a will in Chesterfield in 1782. They had one child, Judith W.⁵ Thweatt, mentioned as grand-daughter in the will of John's widow Jane Foise in 1793. There is no further record of her and she probably died young. William⁴ Thweatt married 2nd Lucretia, whose surname is unknown. By 1796 they appear on the tax lists of Prince George County where they owned 187 acres on Holly Bush Run in the eastern part of the county which probably came to Lucretia in her own right. There is a suggestion in the records that she was a member of the Gary family of eastern Prince George County, Va. and Halifax County N.C. Their son William⁵ Thweatt was married in Halifax County, N.C. in 1843 and their grandson George Cuthbert Gary⁶ Thweatt, son of Philip⁵, married Martha Wren there in 1858. William⁴ Thweatt died intestate in Prince George County in 1814, about the same time his father died in Chesterfield County. The will of Lucretia Thweatt was dated 12 Mar. 1845 and probated in Prince George County later that year. R.G. Dunn, who had married Sarah Gary in 1822, was the only executor.

Issue of William⁴ and Lucretia Thweatt from her will:

1. Dr. Philip B.⁵ Thweatt, b. 1791 m. 1) 1817 Eliza Gary (1796-1832) and 2nd in 1835 Anne Stirling Gary, cousin of his 1st wife. For descendants, see Silas pp. 82 & 83.
2. Benjamin⁵ Thweatt - records suggest he was incompetent.
3. Mary⁵ Thweatt (1801-1868) m. John M. Hubbard of Petersburg.
4. William Allen⁵ Thweatt (1812-1882) married 1st Ann, daughter of William E. Webb and his wife Ann Zollicoffer, in Halifax Co. N.C. where a prenuptial agreement was dated in 1843. She died leaving an only child, Cornelia⁶, whose Halifax County N.C. marriage bond to William C. Reid of Norfolk was dated 18 Aug. 1870. They settled in Baltimore. William A.⁵ Thweatt married 2nd Frances Eliza Goodrich

about 1853. For descendants, see Silas p. 89.

James³ Thweatt (Miles², James¹) lived in Dinwiddie County where he married Lucy Osborne, the oldest daughter of Peter³ and Lucy (Osborne) Peterson. Peter was the son of John Peterson and Martha² Thweatt (James¹). The will of Edward Osborne, uncle to the wife of James³ Thweatt was dated 7 Mar. 1783 in Chesterfield Co. and probated the same year. He devised to James Thweatt a sorrel stud horse named Mercury and named him as one of the two executors of the will. James³ Thweatt according to the tax record of Dinwiddie County, died about 1786. His widow had died prior to 1805 when her sister Elizabeth, then the wife of Peterson Goodwyn and her two daughters by James Thweatt, Sarah G.⁴ Thweatt and Lucy⁴ O., wife of Herbert Gregory, sold land in Brunswick County. The title was not recited in the deed but the land in question had come to Peter Peterson from his father John (d. 1773) of Prince George. Of the two daughters of James³ Thweatt, Lucy⁴ (1778-1824) married 1803 Herbert Gregory of Mecklenburg and Sarah⁴, post 1805 married Thomas⁵ Thweatt of "Gatewood" in Dinwiddie, (John⁴, James³, John², James¹). (The family Bible records of Lucy and Herbert Gregory were published in the Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, Vol. 26, p. 85).

Martha² Thweatt (James¹) was the second wife of John Peterson (d. 1773) of Prince George County by whom she had three sons and three daughters. (See the 1824 family memoir by her grandson John H. Peterson, in the William and Mary Quarterly, 2nd series, Vol. 2 with notes by Clayton Torrence, and Historical Southern Families, Vol. 1, by John B. Boddie (1957). John Peterson, husband of Martha, was a brother to Judith Peterson, wife to John² Thweatt (James¹) and to Ann, the wife of James³ Thweatt III.

William Thweatt², (James¹) of Prince George County was still alive in 1766 when he was named executor in the will of his brother Miles. It has been argued that if he did marry, there were no children. Otherwise the births of at least some of them would have appeared in the Bristol Parish Register.

Drury Thweatt², (James¹) married Elizabeth, surname unknown. He lived in Prince George and was still alive in 1758 when he sold 200 acres in Brunswick he had purchased from John Peterson in 1754. The births of several of his children appear in the B.P.R. In addition there was a son Drury and a son whose first name is not known. Issue of Drury Thweatt:

1. David³, b. 1741.
2. Elizabeth³ - b. 1743 - no record.
3. Edith³ - b. 1745 - no record.
4. Frankee³ - b. 1750 no record.
5. Drury³ - of whom later.
6. _____ Thweatt³, of whom later.

David³ Thweatt (Drury², James¹), settled in Greenville Co. Va. His marriage bond to Rebecca Gee, widow, was dated 17 Dec. 1782 in Sussex Co., VA. As Rebecca, the daughter of William Lucas, decd., she had previously married Chappell Gee, (Sussex M.B.) 18 Mar. 1773. The Greenville Co. will of David Thweatt, dated 8 July, 1788, and probated 20 May, 1789 left all his property to his wife Rebecca. There were no children and no mention of Thweatt relatives in the will.

Drury Thweatt³ (Drury², James¹), is said to have served in the 6th Va. Line during the Revolution. His marriage to Sela, the daughter of Isham Smith was on 14 Mar. 1784 in Sussex Co. VA., and they are mentioned in her father's 1795 Sussex Co. will. Drury was listed on the Dinwiddie tax lists from 1782 to 1800. He then moved to Hancock Co., Ga. where several members of the Thweatt connection had preceeded him. In 1815 he sold his 60 acre farm in Hancock Co. and moved on to Jasper Co. Ga. Nothing more is known of him and no record of issue except a son Williamson⁴.

William⁴ Thweatt, owner of a tavern on Bank Street in Petersburg, well known in its day, was a grandson of Drury² Thweatt by a son whose name is not known. William⁴ Thweatt died without issue in 1822, leaving a wife Rebecca, whose identity is not known. Edmunds Turner Lucas, his administrator filed an inventory of the estate in Petersburg Hustings Court on 22 Mar. 1822. As the law then stood, one half of the estate went to the widow and the other half to the blood relatives of the deceased. Thweatt having been an only child, one moiety went to his maternal and paternal relations in five equal parts. A share was assigned respectively to: Drury³ Thweatt, as uncle of the deceased; to Hugh Reese of Charlotte County; to the three children of William and Mary Watson, formerly of Greenville County, and to Edmunds T. Lucas, the administrator of the estate. A fifth share is unaccounted for. Lucas bought out the above mentioned heirs, the deeds being recorded in his home county of Brunswick. Hugh Reese was probably another grandson of Drury Thweatt. Edmunds T. Lucas was the son of Charles Lucas, whose Brunswick County will was probated in 1814, and his wife formerly Martha Turner. Charles, in turn, was the son of William Lucas of Brunswick and his wife Elizabeth Wyche. The complete issue of William Lucas is uncertain as he died intestate in 1765. Guardian accounts survive for two daughters Mary and Rebecca. Mary seemingly married William Watson of Greenville prior to 1789 and had sons: William Lucas and Henry

W. Watson and a daughter Mary Watson who married John H. Raines. As mentioned earlier, the marriage of Rebecca, the daughter of William Lucas to Chappell Gee was in 1773. In 1782, she married secondly David³ Thweatt, having no issue by either husband. She died prior to 1822.

To explain the Lucas heirs of William⁴ Thweatt's estate there was an unnamed daughter of William Lucas d. 1765 who married an unnamed son of Drury² Thweatt, having an only child the William Thweatt in question. In summary, Drury Thweatt³ Jr. and probably Hugh Resse were the only representatives of the line of Drury² Thweatt in 1822.

TO BE CONTINUED.

JEREMIAH CLEMENTS

Virginia Hutcheson Davis
P.O. Box 876
Urbanna, Virginia 23175

Jeremiah Clements was born in England, the son of Jeffery and Elizabeth Clements. He was baptized at St. James Clerkenwell on November 8, 1607¹. His father, Jeffery, was a member of the Virginia Company of London and after his death his widow elected to come with her children to the new colony of Virginia. Jeremiah later reported that she came on "The George" in 1617 with Jeremiah, Nicholas, Ezechiell and Elizabeth². Elizabeth Clements had married Ralph Hamor before 1623, for at that time she was listed in the muster of Ralph Hamor as Mrs. Elizabeth Hamor. Jeremiah was listed as a child of Mrs. Elizabeth Hamor³. He was again listed in the muster of Ralph Hamor in 1625 at Jamestowne⁴.

Jeremiah came to the new colony of Virginia as a young boy and grew to manhood in the midst of the growth of Jamestowne. His stepfather was a member of the Council in 1625 and in 1626 at Jamestowne and Jeremiah was a part of the hustle and bustle of the village. He survived the hardships of a limited food supply, the threat of disease and illness and the Indian massacre. He grew up to become one of the lawmakers of the colony.

Apparently Jeremiah made trips back to England as he later patented land in the right of his own voyage and named others as headrights. He must have continued to live in Virginia after the death of his stepfather, Capt. Ralph Hamor, and the subsequent remarriage of his mother. When she returned to England after her marriage he evidently remained in the colony.

Jeremiah's association with his stepfather had no doubt imbued him with a strong sense of obligation to the young colony. In 1641 Jeremiah represented James City in the House of Burgesses.⁵ He was living at that time on the South side of the James River (later Surry County).

Jeremiah took up a patent of 350 acres of land in August, 1633, on the east side of Upper Chippokes Creek and west upon the same.⁶ This may have been very shortly after the death of his mother, as he claimed his right to the land as son and heir of Elizabeth Clements, who was named as an headright along with his brothers and sister and two servants who had come with them.

The land on Upper Chippokes Creek later became known as Claremont Manor and Jeremiah continued to patent land along Chippokes Creek and in that same area. In June, 1635 he patented an additional 500 acres, east upon land previously in his possession and north upon the James River.⁷ He claimed the land for the personal adventure of his Wife Edey and for transporting 9 persons, among them John Clements.

The mention of Jeremiah's wife Edey in his land patent is the only reference to his wife's name. Her maiden name is not known. The same land patent gives the name of John Clements as a headright. He is not identified as the son of Jeremiah and later evidence indicates that Jeremiah did not have a son John who survived him.⁸

In March, 1638 Jeremiah again patented 500 acres at Upper Chippokes Creek and north upon the James River.⁹ This is believed to be a repatent of the earlier 500 acre patent since the description of the location is essentially the same. This meant that Jeremiah owned 850 acres of land which included, not only what became Claremont Manor, but most of the present day town of Claremont.¹⁰

In January, 1643 Jeremiah patented 200 acres in James City County on the southward side of the James River at Upper Chippokes Creek, and east upon his former dividend.¹¹ With this patent Jeremiah named Amey Clements and Ezekiel Clements as headrights. Even though the land adjoined land that Jeremiah owned, it is believed that this was additional land that he patented, and not a repatent of land previously claimed by Jeremiah.

Jeremiah later sold the 500 acres he had patented to William Thomas. This transaction is recorded in the deed book of Surry County at a later time when Capt. Benjamin Sidway designated land on Upper Chippokes Creek that he sold as being a part of this land.¹²

The wife of Henry Perry appears later in the records of Surry County as the "heretrix of Jeremiah Clements" when her husband Capt. Henry Perry deeded 250 acres of land in 1657 to Edward Oliver. This land was a part of her father's Upper Chippokes Creek land patent. It was described as being on Upper Chippokes Creek and being the eastern most 250 acres of the 350 acre patent formerly belonging to Jeremiah Clements.¹³

Capt. Perry assigned the remaining 100 acres to William Gaping, and on the same date, he assigned the 200 acre patent that Jeremiah had made in 1643 to William Gaping.¹⁴ These land transactions made by Jeremiah's son-in-law along with the land that Jeremiah had already sold accounted for all of the land known to have been owned by Jeremiah.

A later court entry concerning an escheated patent, granted to Thomas Clarke in 1670, identified the daughter of Jeremiah as Elizabeth. The entry referred to the 200 acre deed to William Gapin from Henry Perry and Elizabeth, his wife.¹⁵ The Anna Perry who requested that the land of her husband be surveyed after his death in 1664 was evidently a later wife, Elizabeth having already died before that date.¹⁶

Elizabeth Clements Perry, then was the daughter of Jeremiah Clements, and was apparently his only living heir. The term "heretrix" is surely meant to imply that she was the sole heir to his land. While he may have left a parcel of land to his daughter he would certainly have left the preponderance of his land to a son if he had one.

The fact that John Clements was of the appropriate time frame to have been a son of Jeremiah Clements has led to the conclusion that he was. As previously stated, the land owned by Jeremiah appears to have been accounted for in just four land transactions. John Clements did not later own land that has been described as belonging to Jeremiah. That in itself cannot be construed as conclusive evidence, but the fact that Elizabeth Clements was heir to the land of Jeremiah certainly reinforces the conclusion that she was his only heir. There is no evidence that John contested the sale of the lands, which it seems probable that he would have done, had he a legal claim to the land of Jeremiah.

In 1663, John Clements owned 50 acres of land on the east side of Gray's Creek and a branch of Ready Swamp.¹⁷ John Clements patented 42 acres of land on the east side of the main branch of Crouch's Creek adjacent to his own land in 1685.¹⁸ A careful inspection of the records does not show any close relationship between this John Clements and Jeremiah Clements at any time.

Jeremiah had died by 1657. This is indicated by the land transactions involving his son-in-law, Henry Perry.¹³ The new county's records began at its inception in 1652. Since no record of the administration of Jeremiah's estate has been found, it is possible that he died prior to that time, and the entries concerning the estate may have been made in the James City County records which are no longer extant.

1. Parish Records, searched by Noel Currer-Briggs, from research conducted by Mrs. Eva S. Gregory, Surry County.
2. Land Patent Book 1, Part 1, p. 124.
3. Edward D. Neill, Virginia Carolorum, 1886, p. 19.
4. John Camden Hotten, Original Lists of Persons of Quality, 1931, p. 223.
5. Annie Lash Jester and Martha Woodroof Hiden, Adventurers of Purse and Person, 1956, p. 139 (from Colonial Virginia Records, p. 61).
6. Land Patent Book 1, Pt. 1, p. 124.
7. Land Patent Book 1, Pt. 1, p. 248.
8. Surry County Deed Book 1, p. 160.
9. Land Patent Book 1, Pt. 2, p. 660.
10. James D. Kornwolf, Guide to the Buildings of Surry, 1977, p. 40.
11. Land Patent Book 2, p. 4.
12. Surry County Deed Book I, p. 25; Inquisitions on Escheated Land, Virginia Genealogist, Vol. 19, p. 135.
13. Surry County Deed Book I, p. 160.
14. Surry County Deed Book 1, p. 129; Inquisitions on Escheated Lands, op. cit., p. 255.
15. Inquisitions on Escheated Land, op. cit. p. 255.
16. Jester and Hiden, op. cit., p. 139.
17. Surry County Deed Book I, pp. 214-215.
18. Land Patent Book 7, p. 441.
19. Surry County Deed Book I, pp. 129, 160.

LUNENBURG COUNTY DEED BOOK I

(Continued from Vol. VI No.4, p.169)

- P. 121 d. 23 Feb. 1746. Maria Byrd & Charles Carter Exors of William Byrd of Charles City Co. to John Boyd Farmer of Lunenburg two tracts on south side of Dan River. First tract bounded by ____ William Lawson's line -- Pointer's -- being 250 acres. The other tract bounded by the upper end of the above said tract --Pointer's-- containing 250 acres. Wit. John Caldwell, James Irwin, Francis Lawson, John Lawson. R. 4 May 1747.

- P. 124 d. 23 Feb 1746. Maria Byrd & Charles Carter exors of William Byrd dec. of Charles City Co. to William Lawson of Lunenburg Co. a tract of 291 acres on the south side of the Dan River being part of the Havila tract. Bounded by: the mouth of Lawson's Ck. -- to pointers on the River. Wit. John Caldwell, James Irvin, John Boyd, John Lawson. R. 4 May 1746.
- P. 126 d. 23 Feb. 1746. Between Maria Byrd & Charles Carter exors of William Byrd dec. of Charles City. to James Irwin of Lunenburg 327 acres on the Southside of the Dan River. Bounded by: Alexander Irwines -- Evan's line. Wit. John Coldwell, Francis Lawson, John Lawson, John Boyd. R. 4 May 1746.
- P. 127 d. 23 Feb. 1746. Maria Byrd and Charles Carter exors. of William Byrd dec. of Charles City Co. to David Lawson of Lunenburg a tract of 230 acres on the south side of the Dan. River Bounded by: at pointers on the said river. Wit. John Caldwell, James Irwin, Francis, Lawson. R. 4 May 1746.
- P. 130 d. 23 Feb. 1746. Maria Byrd & Charles Carter ex. of William Byrd dec. to Evan Evans 200 acres on the south side of the Dan River. Wit. John Caldwell, James Irwin, John Boyd, John Lawson. R. 4 May 1747.
- P. 132 d. 23 Feb. 1746. Maris Byrd & Charles Carter exors. of William Byrd dec. to John Lawson 210 acres on the southsides of the Dan River. Bounded by: Pointers -- mouth of Lawson's Ck. Wit. John Caldwell, James Irwin, Francis Lawson, John Boyd. R. 4 May 1747.
- P. 134 d. 23 Feb. 1746. Maria Byrd & Charles Carter Exors of William Byrd dec. to Richard Dudgin 276 acres on the northside of Dan River. Bounded by: --mouth of Medway River--. Wit. John Caldwell, Francis Lawson, James Irwin, William Douglass. R.4 May 1747.
- P. 138 d. 21 Feb. 1746. Maria Byrd and Charles Carter ex. of William Byrd dec. to Francis Lawson 590 on the Northside of Dan River. Wit. John Caldwell, James Irwin, John Boyd. R. 4 May 1747.
- P. 141 d. 18 Feb. 1746. Young Stokes to Lyddall Bacon 297 acres. Bounded by: -- lying in the Fork of Great Fucking Ck. and little Ck. & divided from 2000 acres of Stokes -- little Creek -- Turkey Pen Branch -- Nutbush. Wit. David Stokes. R. 4 May 1747.

- P. 142 d. 23 Feby. 1746. Maria Byrd & Charles Carter Exors. of William Byrd dec. to Richard Echols on the Northside of Dan River being 274 acres. Bounded by: -- the southside of the Medway River. Wit. John Colwell, Francis Lawson, James Irwin, William Duglass. R. 4 May 1747.
- P. 146 d. 23 Feb. 1747. Maria Byrd & Charles Carter Exors. of William Byrd dec. to William Duglass on the northside of the Dan River Bounded by: ___ Thomas Duglass's line--mouth of Reedy Creek being 274 acres. Wit. John Caldwell, Francis Lawson, James Irwin, John Boyd. R. 4 May 1747.
- P. 149 d. 21 Feby 1747. Maria Byrd & Charles Carter Exors. of William Byrd dec. to Francis Lawson 2 tracts on the Southside of the Dan River. Bounded by: --lower end of Reedy Bottom being 200 acres. The other tract bounded by --at pointers-- David Lawson's line being 276 acres. Wit. John Caldwell, John Boyd, John Lawson, James Irwin R. 4 May 1747.
- P. 152 d. 23 Feb. 1746. Maria Byrd & Charles Carter exors. of William Byrd dec. of Charles City Co. to Francis Brandon 260 acres on the Southside of Dan River. Bounded by: Thomas Brandon's line. Wit. John Caldwell, James Irwin, John Boyd, John Lawson. R. 4 May 1747.
- P. 154 d. 23 Feb. 1746. Maria Byrd & Charles Carter Exors. of William Byrd dec. of Charles City Co. to David Evans 380 acres on the northside of Dan River. Bounded by: Switzers Branch. Wit. John Caldwell, Francis Lawson, James Irwin, William Douglass. R. 4 May 1747.
- P. 157 d. 23 Feb. 1746/7. Maria Byrd & Charles Carter Exors of Wm. Byrd dec. of Charles City Co. to William Fuqua 358 acres on the Southside Dan River Bounded by: Charles Stephens line. Wit. John Caldwell, James Irwin. R. 4 May 1747.
- P. 160 d. 23 Feb. 1746/7. Maria Byrd & Charles Carter Exors. of William Byrd dec. of Charles City Co. to Joseph Jonson 263 acres on the Southside of the Dan River. Bounded by: Evans's line. Wit. Jolin Caldwell, James Irwin, John Boyd, John Lawson. R. 4 May 1747.
- P. 163 d. 23 Feb. 1746/7. Maria Byrd & Charles Carter Exors. of William Byrd dec. of Charles City Co. To Alexander Irwin 298 acres on southside of Dan River. Bounded by: James Irwin's line -- your old line--. Wit. John

Caldwell, James Irwin, John Boyd, John Lawson. R. 4 May 1747.

- P. 165 d. 23 Feb 1746/7. Maria Byrd & Charles Carter to Thomas Brandon 250 acres on southsides of Dan River. Bounded by: Francis Brandon's line. Wit. John Caldwell, James Irwin, John Boyd. R. 4 May 1747.
- P. 168 d. 23 Feb. 1747. Maria Byrd & Charles Carter to Hugh Moore 540 acres on the Northside of the Dan River. Bounded by: Joseph Moore's corner. Wit. John Caldwell, Francis Lawson, John Boyd, John Lawson. R. 4 May 1747.
- P. 171 d. 24 Dec. 1746. John Parker to William Beal 200 acres on both sides Stoney Ck. granted to Parker by patent d. 25 Nov. 1743. Wit. William McNight, Solomon Organ, Nathaniel Chambers. R. 4 May 1747.
- P. 174 d. 24 December 1746. John Parker to Solomon Organ 104 acres on both sides of Stoney Ck. being granted to John Parker by patent 25 Nov. 1745. Wit. Willm. McNight, William Beal, Nathaniel Chambers. R. 4 May 1747.
- P. 176 d. 23 Feb. 1746. Maria Byrd & Charles Carter to Gideon Smith 253 acres on Dan River. Bounded by: -- Riverside of Lee's line. Wit. John Caldwell, Francis Lawson, James Irwin, William Duglass. R. 4 May 1747.
- P. 180 d. 24 April 1746/7. By patent d. 18 Feb. 1744, 16,993 acres granted to Alexander Spalding & John Liddendale on both sides of Little Roanoake of Wards fork. Indenture of 24 April 1746 John Liddendale merchant of Williamsburg & Elizabeth his wife sell to William Rees 1273 acres. William Rees & Penelope his wife sell 870 acres to Evan Thomas. Wit. Wm. Caldwell, Israel Pickins, John McNeese, John Lagan. R. 4 May 1747.
- P. 185 d. 20 Feb. 1746. Jonathan Moot to John Usery 337 acres Bounded by: --a beech on Crooked Run. Wit. Abram Cocke, George Phillips, James Amoss, Robert Dyer, junr. Signed also by Sarah Moote. R. 1 June 1747.
- P. 188 d. 5 May 1747. Will of Mary Brown. All my estate to Betty Cargill dau. of Cornelius Cargill and also known by the name of Betty Brown (the reason she is called so is that I the Donor Stood for her God Mother) Wit. J. Scott, Wm. Irby. R. 1 June 1747.
- P. 189 d. 10 May 1747. David Lee Sen. to David Lee Junr 284 acres on southside of Ward Fork. Wit. Geo. Currie, Wm. Maclin, Matthew Talbott. R. 1 June 1747.

- P. 192 d. 4 April 1747. David Lee to Matthew Talbot 400 acres on southside of ward Fork. Wit. John Givin, Chas. Talbot, Andr. Kennedy. R. 1 June 1747.
- P. 194 d. 4 April 1747. David Lee to Andrew Kenaday 400 acres on Wards Fork. Bounded by: -- David Lee's land. Wit. Matthew Talbot, John Gioin, Chas. Talbot, R. 1 June 1747.
- P. 198 d. 13 May 1747. Edward Caulwell to John Bacon 1000 acres Bounded by: Brigges Corner White Oak on Couches Creek -- to pointers - R. 1 June 1747.

GREEN ETC. vs. COLEMAN ETC. MECKLENBURG JUDGEMENTS 1836

by Susan Bracey Sheppard

Mecklenburg county court 17t. [corrected from 10t.] of Sep. August 1836

Ann C. Green, Joseph S. Speed, Nancy B Speed and Elizabeth Speed Infants by William Townes their guardian ad titin[?] and next friend, Mary Jeffries, Elizabeth Jeffries, Massey Jeffries, Robert Jeffries, James Jeffries, John C. Phillips, Samuel Patillo and Sarah his wife, and Rebeckah Moody and John Moody Infants by John G. Baptist their Guardian and next friend, Joseph Boswell, Elizabeth Boswell, Nancey Boswell, John J. Boswell, John C. Hicks, Daniel T. Hicks, William Hicks, Martha Hicks, Mary Hicks, Sally Hicks, Clevirious R. Coleman, William B. Coleman the Said John J. Boswell and Nancy his wife, John Richardson and Salley his wife, Eliza P. Coleman, William R. Ryland and Jannett his wife and James A. Coleman, John L. Coleman, Peter W. Coleman, Whitehead M. Coleman and Mary Coleman Infants by the Said William G. Coleman their Guardian and next friend

vs.

Benjamin W. Coleman and Nancy Mary his wife, Edward S. Neal, John H.[?] Neal and Emile Ann Neal, Mary Jane Neal, Sarah Elizabeth Neal, Thomas Good Neal, and Alexander Neal Infants by Thomas Neal their Guardian ad titin[?]

This cause came in further to be heard[?] upon the papers formerly read[?] the Report of Commissioner Benjamin W. Coleman of the Sales of the Land and buildings and Improvements

in the bill and proceedigs mentioned under the order of Sale of the August term 1833 to which their is no []ior and was argued by Counsel upon Consideration thereof the Court doth approve the Report of Commissioner Benjamine W. Coleman and doth confirm the Same and the Sales of the Lands buildings and improvments made by him and the Court doth adjud[]ge, order and decree that out of the Sales made[?] by Commissioner Benjamine W. Coleman So Soon as he shall collect the money of the purchasers thereby produced that he pay to[?] the plaintiffs Ann C. Green, and to[?] Mary Coleman wife of Benjamine W. Coleman each in [?] the Sum of \$401:8 the one eighth part of the Sales that the Said Benjamine W. Coleman in his own right i[] to himself the Sum of \$133:96 it being the 1/3 of the one eighth part thereof, that he pay to Edward S. Neal, John Neal, Emile Ann Niel, Mary Jane Niel, Sarah Elizabeth Neal, Thomas Goode Neal and Alexander Neal each \$19:13 each it being the oone Seventh part of the one third of the one eighth part, that he pay to Joseph Speed, Nancey P. Speed, and Elizabeth Speed each the Sum of \$44:65 it being the one third part of the remaining third of one eighth, that he pay to Clevirious R. Coleman, William G. Coleman, James A. Coleman, John J. Coleman, Peter W. Coleman, Whitehead M. Coleman, Mary Coleman, Nancey Boswell wife of John Boswell, Salley N. Richardson wife of John Richardson, Eliza B. Coleman, Janette Ryland wife of William P. Ryland, each the Sum of \$36:53 each it being the one eleventh of the one eighth part thereof, that he pay to Mary Jeffries, Elizabeth Jeffries, Massey Jeffries, Robert Jeffries, and James Jeffries each the Sum of \$80:37 it being the one fifth of the one eighth part thereof, That he pay to John C. Phillips and Sarah Patillo the wife of Samuel Patillo each the Sum of \$133:95 it being the 2/3 of the one eighth part thereof, that he pay to Rebecca Moody and John Moody each the Sum of \$66:97 it being the one half of the remaining one[?] third of the one Eighth part thereof, that he pay to Joseph Boswell, Elizabeth Boswell, Nancey Boswell, & John J. Boswell each the Sum of \$100:47 it being theone fourth part of the one Eighth part thereof, that he pay to John Hicks, Daniel T. Hicks, William A. Hicks, Martha Hicks, Mary Hicks, and Sally Hicks each one Sixth part of one eighth part therof. That out of the proportion of each distributee the Commissioner Benjamine W. Coleman deduct their respective proportions of the Costs of this Suit and all costs and expences incurred in making the Sales and Collection of the ditto and any other incidental expences by him incurred.

1836 Aug. Ct.

Final decree.

To the worshipful County Court of Mecklenburg in Chancery Siting Your orators and or alienes[?] Ann C. Green, Joseph Speed, Nancey B. Speed, and Elizabeth Speed Infants by William Townes their guardian and next friend, Mary Jeffries, Elizabeth Jeffries, Massey Jeffries, Robert Jeffries and James Jeffries Infants by Richard Russell their Guardian and next friend, John C. Phillips, Samuel[?] [] Patillo and Sarah his wife, Rebeckah Moody and John Moody Infants by John G. Baptist their guardian and next friend, Joseph Boswell, Elizabeth Boswell, Nancey Boswell, John J. Boswell, John C. Hicks, Daniel T. Hicks, William A. Hicks, Martha Hicks, Mary Hicks, Salley Hicks, Cluverius R. Coleman, William G. Coleman, Nancey Boswell wife of John J. Boswell, John Richardson and Salley his wife, Eliza B. Coleman, William P. Ryland and Janette his wife and James A. Coleman, John L. Coleman, Peter W. Coleman, Whitehead M. Coleman, and Mary Coleman Infants by the Said William G. Coleman their guardian and next firend humbly complaining Shew to the Court that William Coleman of this County died Intestate Seised of Several tracts of land one tract of 8400 acres, one of 100 acres, one of 1400 acres, and one of 100 acres, and one of 100[?] acres which if divided would not be worth three hundred dollars to each of his distributees, that the Interest of his different distributees requires a Sale of the different tracts that by their being Subjected to Sale by a judicious division into lotts they would Sell for much more money and the price would be greatly increased beyond what it would command if divided, they charge expressly that the Said William Coleman died Intestate of full age, unmarried and without a child or children by which event his real estate descends to his next of kin for distribution. that Several of his brothers and Sisters have died before him and their children are entitled to Suit propoortrious[?] as they would have been entitled to if living. that he had brothers and Sisters Thomas Coleman, John Coleman, James Coleman, Elizabeth Coleman who intermarried with Swepson Jeffries Jur., Rebeckah Coleman who intermarried with Pettus Phillips, Mary Coleman who intermarried with John J. Boswell, G[] Coleman who intermarried with John Hicks and Ann C. Coleman who intermarried with Abraham Green. that the proceeds of his real estate will be divided into five Eight equal parts and divided in the following manner, that John Coleman died before William Coleman Intestate without a wife and left but one Child who is his Sole distributee to wit, Mary C. Coleman who has intermarried with Benjamine W. Coleman who in her right is intitled to the one eighth part to which her farther John Coleman would have been intitled had he Survived the Said William Coleman. That James Coleman another brother died before William Coleman Intestate and without a wife leaving as his Coheirs and distributees three children Benjamine W. Coleman, Elizabeth Coleman, and Mary Ann Coleman who were intitled to his one eighth part to be divided into three equal parts between them each receiving the one third of his one eighth part, that Elizabeth Coleman intermarried with Thomas

Neal by whom She had Edward S. Neal, John Neal, Emile Ann Neal, Mary Jane Neal, Sarah Elizabeth Neale, Thomas Goode Neal, and Alexander Neal, that the Said Elizabeth died [] Covert [?] in the life of William Coleman by which went her one third of the one Eighth part descended to his children each of whom are entitled to the one Seventh part of the one third of the one eighth part, that Mary Ann Coleman intermarried with Robert Speed by whom She had three children, Joseph Speed, nancey B. Speed, and Elizabeth Speed, that She died in the life time of the said Willia[m] Coleman a married woman her husband Surviving her, that her one third of the one eighth descended to her children each to receive the one third of the one third of the one eighth. That Thomas Coleman another brother died in the life of William Coleman unmarried at the time of his death, leaving children Clevirius R. Coleman, William G. Coleman, Samuel[?] A. Coleman, John L. Coleman, Peter W. Coleman, Whitehead M. Coleman, Mary Coleman, Nancey wife of John [?] Boswell, Salley N. Richardson wife of John Richardson, Eliza B. Coleman, and Janette Ryland wife of William P. Ryland making 11 in number, that his one eighth part descends to them to be equally divided between them into eleven parts allotting to each of them the one eleventh of the one Eighth part, that Ann C. Green a Sister of William Coleman intermarried with Abraham Green[?], her husband died in the life of William Coleman that She is intitlled to the one eighth part thereof, That Elizabeth Coleman Sister of the decedant Intermarried with Swepson Jeffries jur., that She died her husband living at her death before William Coleman, that She left children Mary Jeffries, Elizabeth Jeffries, Massey Jeffries, Robert Jeffries, and James Jeffries who are intitlled to her one eighth part to be equally divided between them each to receive the one fifth of the one eighth. That Rebeckah Coleman intermarried with Pettus Phillips, that She died in the life of William Coleman and left Children John C. Phillips, Sarah Patillo wife of Samuel Patillo, and Rebeckah Moody wife Marshall Moody who are entitled to the one third each of the one eighth, that Rebeckah Moody died in the life of William Coleman her husband Marshall Moody Surviving her, that She left two children Rebeckah Moody & John Moody, who are intitlled to her one third of the one eighth to be equally divided between them.

That Mary Coleman intermarried with John Boswell both of whom died in the life of William Coleman and left children Joseph Boswell, Elizabeth Boswell, Nancey Boswell, and John J. Boswell who are each intitlled to the one fourth part of her one eighth, that Gracey[?] Coleman intermarried with John Hicks both of whom died before William Coleman, that She left children John C. Hicks, Daniel T. Hicks, William A. Hicks, Martha Hicks, Mary Hicks, and Salley Hicks, that they are intitlled each to the one Sixth fifth part of her one eighth. They charge that there[?] can[?] be reasonable objection to the immediate[?] Sale and division of the proceeds of the real estate of their Common

ancestor. They beg leave to charge for the information[?] of the Court that the Sale would be greatly advanced[?] by giving the Commissioner to be appointed power to Subdivide the different tracts of land into Such lotts as he may deem most adviseable or to Sell by the intire tract according to existing circumstances at the Sale as will most advance the general interest of the distributees they charge that there is a very[?] large [] and [] building upon the manner plantation of no earthly use to the plantation and will not advance its Sale one cent, they pray that the Commissioner may be authorized to Sell this building[?] Seperated from the tract of land upon which it Stands, that the Sale may be made upon twelve months credit the money collected by the Commissioner and the proceeds [?] divided between the distributees according to their respective rights your orators and oratrines[?] are advised that a commissioner having a common Interest with them would attend to the general Interest of the distributees more [] than one dis[]ed they therefoe pray that Benjamine W. Coleman may be appointed the only commissioner to carry this decreed prayed for into effect that the Said Benjamine W. Coleman and Mary his wife, Edward S. Neale, John H Neale, Emile Ann Neale, Mary Jane Neale, Sarah Elizabeth Neal, Thomas Goode Neal, and Alexander Neal may be made defendants hereto, that the Court appoint a guardian ad titin[?] to the Infant defendants who are [a two- line space was here left in the manuscript] that they may be compelled Seperately on oath to answer the facts charged in this bill and they will ever pray []

Green for Comlts

[On the back of the last page:]

16	Green &c
15	vs. Bill
18	
18	
58	1833 Augt. bill &
35	ansrs. fild. In[]
1.50	decree
75	
75	1835 April Rept. [?]

68

5.28

1836 Aug. []

Report confirmed &

final decree

Clerk 5.28

1[]o. 10.50

\$15.78

Green etc. vs. Coleman etc.

Mecklenburg Judgments 1836 Aug. Ct. Box 38

At a Court held for Mecklenburg County August Term 1833
Ann C. Green (Joseph S. Speed, Nancy B. Speed and Elizabeth
Speed, Infants by William Townes their Gdn. & next friend), Mary
Jeffries, Elizabeth Jeffries, Massey Jeffries, Robert Jeffries,
James Jeffries, John C. Phillips, Samuel Patillo and Sarah his
wife, and Rebeckah Moody and John Moody Infants by John G.
Baptist their Guardia[n] & next friend, Joseph Boswell,
Elizabeth Boswell, Nancy Boswell, John J. Boswell, John C.
Hicks, Daniel T. Hicks, William A. Hicks, Martha Hicks, Mary
Hicks, Salley Hicks, Cleverious R. Coleman, William G. Coleman,
the said John J. Boswell, and Nancy his wife, John Richardson,
and Salley his wife Eliza P. Coleman, William P. Ryland & Janett
his wife (and James A. Coleman, John L. Coleman, Peter W.
Coleman, Whitehead M. Coleman, and Mary Coleman, Infants by the
said William G. Coleman, their Guardian and next friend
Plaintiffs

vs [in chancery]

Benjamine W. Coleman and Mary C. his wife, Ewd. S.[?] Neal, John
H. Neal, (and Emila Ann Neal, Mary Jane Neal, Sarah Elizabeth
Neal, Thomas Good Neal, and Alexander Neal Infants by Thomas
Neal, their Guardian ad litam[?]

Defendants

This cause is docketed upon the argument docket by
counsel consent of all the parties thereto & by like consent,
came to be heard upon the bill of the complainants, and the
answers of the Defendants and upon other evedence adduced in
open Court, and argument[s] of Counsel, it appearing to the
Court from the facts charged in the bill, and the admissions of
the Defendant in their answers, and other evedence adduced to

the Court in open Court, that if the Land of which William Coleman died seised and possessed, was divided equally between his distributees, that each distributable share would not sell for three hundred dollars pershare if divided: upon consideration there of the Court doth adjudge, order, and decree, that the real Estate of which the said William Coleman died seised shall be sold at publick auction, upon a credit of twelve months being first duly advertised for twenty days: that the Commissioner shall take of the purchasers, bonds, with unquestionable security for the payment of the purchase money, and convey by deed the fee simple title to the purchasers with Special Warranty: that the Commissioner is directed to sell any of the buildings or other improvements upon either of the tracts of Land which in his Judgment, can be sold without injuring or imparing the sale of either tract of Land: that he sell the Land by entire tracts or in such Lotts as may in his Judgment best advance the sale, and upon the notice of the parties, and by their Consent, Benjamine W. Coleman one of the defendants is appointed the sole commissioner to carry this decree into full effect, and that when the money shall fall due from the purchasers, that he proceed immediately without delay to collect it, and when collected he pay first the costs of this suit as well Legal as such extra costs as he may incur, and all the necessary expences attending the sale and conveyance of the Land, and improvements, and when the money is collected, he pay to Ann C. Green the one eighth part thereof, to Mary C. Coleman, wife of Benja. Coleman, the one eighth part thereof, that the said Benja. W. Coleman in his own right, retain to himself one third of one eigh [sic] part thereof, that he pay to Edward S. Neal, John Neal, Emila Ann Neal, Mary Jane Neal, Sarah Elizabeth Neal, Thomas Goode Neal, & Alexander Neal each the one seventh part of the one third of one eighth, that he pay to Joseph Speed, Nancy P. Speed, and Elizabeth Speed, each the one third part of the remaining third of one eighth, that he pay to Cleverious R. Coleman, William C. Coleman, James A. Coleman, John J. Coleman, Peter W. Coleman, Whitehead M. Coleman, Mary Coleman, Nancy Boswell wife of Jno. J. Boswell, Salley W. Richardson wife of John Richardson, Eliza B. Coleman, Janette Ryland wife of William P. Ryland each one eleventh of one eighth part, That he pay to Mary Jeffries, Elizabeth Jeffries, Massey Jefries, Robert Jeffries, and James Jeffries each one fifth of one eighth, That he pay to Jno. C. Phillips and Sarah Patillo each the one third part of one eighth, and that pay to Rebecca Moody and John Moody each the one half of the one third of the one eighth part, that he pay to Joseph Boswell, Elizabeth Boswell, Nancy Boswell, Jno. J. Boswell each one fourth part of the one eighth, That he pay to John C. Hicks, Daniel T. Hicks,

William A. Hicks, Martha Hicks, Mary Hicks, and Sally Hicks, each one sixth of one eighth part and report to Court in order to a final decree.

A Copy

Teste

Jno. G. Baptist, C.C.

QUERIES

KIRKLAND. Mrs. Thomas Zaruba (RFD 1, Box 262, Sutherland, VA 23885) seeks information on CHARLES b. 1836 Brunswick Co. VA, and EDWARD b. 1840 Brunswick Co., VA sons of THOMAS KIRKLAND and ARMON (ERMINE) DUGGER. Unable to locate after 1850 Brunswick Co. census.

PORTER. Mrs. H.E. Nobles needs information on MARTIN PORTER, found in Fauquier Co, VA where he married 1789 Aggie Withers. He is also on the 1800 Tax List and 1810, 1820 census. Need information on TILLMAN PORTER found 1820 Culpepper Co., VA. We have the following PORTER siblings -Martin, Susan P. Barrett, Tillman Taylor, Sarah Weldon, Rebecca Elliott, James and Burke Porter. The mother of these siblings is a Sarah ___ Porter. The father is unproven but seems to be a Jedithan Porter. Ours were born in S.C. and moved to GA and LA. The ones living in 1880 and 1900 stated on census records their father was born in VA and mother in S.C. Any PORTER help will be appreciated...,

CALDWELL. Gwen C. Quickel (P.O.Box 806, Lake Jackson, TX 77566) any information on John Caldwell, Jr. line of 1796 will, Halifax Co., VA. His parent, grandparents, etc.

BISHOP/NORRIS. Helen Norris Byrd (4119 Corona St., Tampa, FL 33629) seeks parents of Ann C. BISHOP who married WILLIAM NORRIS, 19 May 1818 in Princess Ann Co., VA; she died 2 Feb. 1859 in Brenham, Washington Co. Tx.

COCKE. Peg Britton (Ellsworth, KS 67439-0128) Nathaniel COCKE, and wife Rebecca, in 1784, deeded to William Britton of Halifax Co. 916 acres on Difficult Creek for 5 shillings. In 1785 Nathaniel and Rebecca Cocke deeded to Isham BRITTON 220 1/2 acres on Difficult Creek next to William Britton with no mention made of price. As these deeds have the appearance of being gifts, I wish to correspond with anyone having information on Nathaniel and Rebecca COCKE, their ancestors, and/or a BRITTON/COCKE relationship.

THE SOUTHSIDE VIRGINIAN
BOX 118
RICHMOND, VIRGINIA 23201

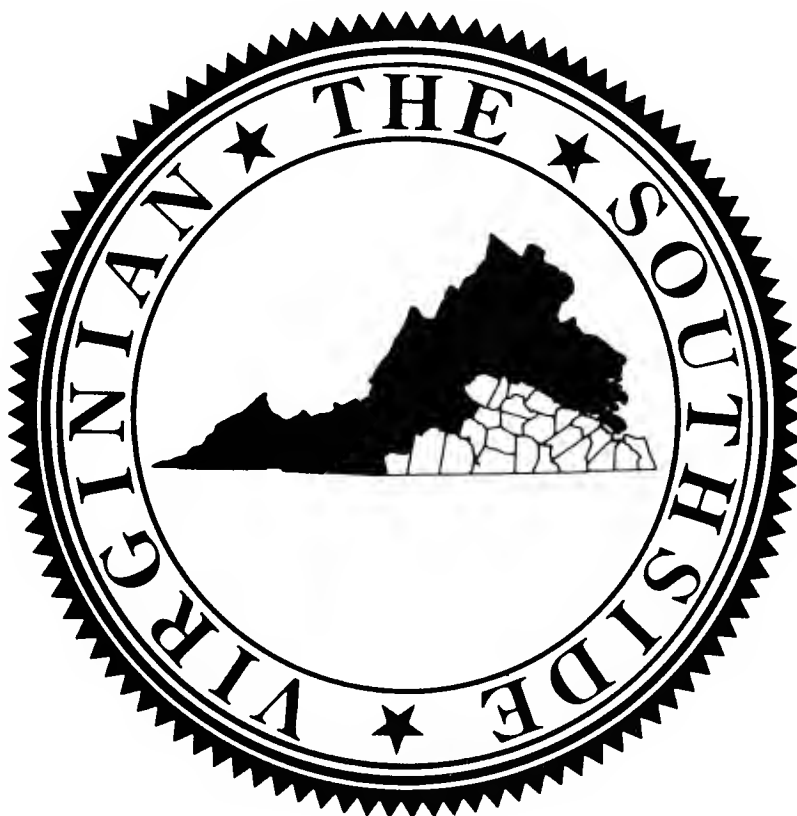
U.S. POSTAGE
PAID
Permit # 304
Richmond, Va.

VIRPI
CENTRAL LIBRARY PERIODICALS
4100 VIRGINIA BEACH BLVD
VIRGINIA BEACH VA 23452

VOL. VII, NO. 2

APRIL, 1989

THE SOUTHSIDE VIRGINIAN





1989
APRIL 28, 1989
28452

THE SOUTHSIDE VIRGINIAN

Volume 7

April 1989

Number 2

TABLE OF CONTENTS	49
QUERIES	50
PERSON FAMILY	51
REGISTER OF FREE CHILDREN, PRINCESS ANNE CO., 1798	55
ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY MARRIAGE BONDS	55
SURRY COUNTY INSOLVENTS AND REMOVALS, 1802-1805	58
WILL OF BOLLING CLARK OF DINWIDDIE COUNTY	60
BRUNSWICK CO. WILL BOOK 2 [Deeds and Wills, 1783-85]	63
SOUTHAMPTON COUNTY CHANCERY SUITS, 1845	66
JAMES BELL ESTATE PAPERS	70
THE THWEATT FAMILY	70
LUNENBURG COUNTY DEED BOOK I	82
DEPOSITIONS FROM A SUIT IN CUMBERLAND CO., 1787-89	87
QUERIES	96

Lyndon H. Hart, J. Christian Kolbe, Editors

Graphics by Bobby Sheppard

Copyright 1989

Address all correspondence to P.O. Box 118, Richmond, VA 23201

QUERIES

MINOR./COX. Jeannine Tussey Preston (1317 Rusticview, Manchester, MO 63011) desires information on marriage of Cyrus Minor and Elizabeth? where? when? Cyrus, son of Joseph Minor (d ca 1784) and Edith Cox of Lunenburg County, VA. Other children are Bartley, Letitia, Joseph, Jr., John, Pricilla, Spencer, Ephraim and Ellyanda. Edith and Cyrus to Kentucky by 1796. Have much information, need more, and willing to exchange.

LUCAS/WYCHE/RIVERS/HUNT. Sally Besten (128 South Fort Thomas Ave., Fort Thomas, KY 41075) seeking information about and descendants of Charles Lucas who died in Greensville County in 1783 and married Tabitha WYCHE, daughter of James Wyche. Also interested in Robert RIVERS, died 1792 Greensville Co., married Martha HUNT, daughter of Thomas HUNT. Want to correspond and exchange info with others working on any of these families.

JONES/GRAY/IVY/MATTHEWS/JOHNSON/TURNER. Faith G. Flythe (52 Park St., #2, Exeter, NH 03833) seeks information on the following: 1) Robert Jones, Sr. (d. 1775 Sussex Co.) and his son Jesse (d. Mar. 28. 1771 A.P.R.) 2) Did Jesse Jones marry Mary Gray dau. of Richard Gray (d. 1779 Surry Co.) and Martha? 3) John Ivy (d. 1753 Surry Co.) 4) Hugh Matthews (d. c. 1750 Southampton Co.) and wife Martha Johnson 5) William Turner (d. 1774 Brunswick Co.

PRICE. Mrs. Betty K. Price (Rt. 2, Box 5069, Mt. Gilead, NC 27306) seeking proof to determine which William Price married Mary Morton, b. 12 Nov. 1733, d/o Col. Joseph and Mary (Goode) Morton. (A) Capt William Price, will 1793 Charlotte Co. VA, wife Mary, children: (1) Daniel, wife Lydia Morris; (2) Samuel, wife Elizabeth (Price?); (3) William, Jr., wife Catherine Gaines; (4) Williamson, wife Susannah Booker; (5) Nancy, husband Thomas Payne; (6) Mary W. "Polly", husband Short Jones; (7) Sarah, husband Nathaniel Thomas; (8) Lucy, husband John Haas; (9) Elizabeth, no further record. OR (B) William, will 1807 Prince Edward Co. VA, wife Mary, children: (1) William, Jr., wife Sarah Baldwin Balding; (2) Jacob, NFR; (3) Nathaniel, wife Mary "Polly" Venable; (4) James, NFR; (5) Nancy, married a Harris. Any help appreciated.

MOORE,WEAVER,CHAMBLIN. Mrs. Charles Fitzpatrick (1355 N. Rolling Rd., Baltimore, MD 21228) families of Sussex, Greensville, Loudoun & Petersburg, Va. and Northampton Co., NC. Thomas Moore m. Mary? d. 1765 Sussex Co., son Barham Moore m. Ann Gilliam d. 1818, son Thomas Moore m. Judith S. Weaver of Northampton Co. NC d. 1834. Children of Thomas/Judith; Thomas Richard Moore b. 1831, (had a clothing store in Petersburg on Sycamore St. d. 1889), bro. Robert d. 1823, Matt. 1849, John d. 1846, dau. Elizabeth Ann m. John Squire about 1836. The Moore farm was in Sussex Co. Va.

PERSON FAMILY

by L.H. Hart

Much has appeared in print concernining this large and prominent family, but there are a number of errors. This article will attempt to correct some of these mistakes. It is not intended to be the definitive work on the Person family, but to supply additional information on a family with numerous connections in the southern Tidewater.

John Person died testate in Surry County, Virginia in 1738 (Will and Deed Book 1738-54, p.51). His widow Sarah married secondly George Wyche (Surry Co. Order Book 1744-49, p.361). The two children to be considered in this article are his sons John² and Thomas².

John² Person of Isle of Wight County (later Southampton County) was the eldest son and heir at law of John Person of Surry (Brunswick Co. Deed Book 3, p.447). He died testate in Southampton County in 1752 (Will Book 1, p.66). He lists the following sons: John³, Henry³, Thomas³, William³.

John³ Person married Dorcas Turner, daughter of Simon Turner, and died in 1767. Turner lists the following heirs [grandchildren]: Turner and Lucy Person (Southampton Co. Will Book 1, p.410). John² Person listed a grandson John Person, son of John and Dorcas. John³ Person in his will (Southampton Co. Will Book 2, p.193) lists his wife Dorcas, brother William Person, cousin Benjamin Person of Bute Co. NC, and sons Presley⁴, Philip⁴, Colin⁴, and Turner⁴. Dorcas Person married secondly Richard Clifton (Southampton Co. Deed Book 7, p.453), who qualified as guardian to the orphans Lucy and Turner Person in 1772. From this it appears that John had predeceased his father.

Presley⁴ Person appears to have died without issue (Southampton Co. Order Book 1803-05, p.511). Philip⁴ Person was the heir to the land of Presley Person, indicating that he was the eldest son or the eldest next to Presley.

Philip⁴ Person married Temperance Thorpe in Southampton Co. on 26 Jan. 1772. She was the daughter of Timothy Thorpe. Person died testate in 1782 (Southampton Co. Will Book 3, p.395) leaving a widow Temperance, brother Turner, and children Timothy⁵ and Patsey⁵. His widow married secondly on 8 Jan. 1784 in Southampton Co. Aninias Randall, and they had a daughter Temperance. Randall was dead by 1790 when Robert Mabry qualified as guardian to the orphan Temperance Randall. According to a 1797 Southampton Co. Chancery suit, Martha⁵ Person married John Brown and Timothy⁵ Person died under 21, without issue, in 1784. From an 1805 Southampton Co. Chancery suit, it appears that Martha⁵ Person married secondly David Newsum and Temperance Randall married John Peters.

Colin⁴ Person married Elizabeth -- and died testate in Southampton Co. in 1782 (Will Book 3, p.396). He mentions his brother Philip, his wife Elizabeth, and his daughter Nancy⁵.

His widow married secondly Banks Meacham on 20 Dec. 1785 in Greenville Co. (Southampton Co. Judgments 1791, part 5).

Turner⁴ Person may have married Polly Harrison on 17 Jan. 1801 in Southampton Co. He died testate in Southampton Co. (Will Book 5, p.447) mentioning his daughter Rebecca⁵ and his neice Darcas Westbrook. His daughter married Henry⁶ Person of Greenville Co. in Southampton Co. on 30 Dec. 1818 with the consent of her guardian David Westbrook.

Henry³ Person married Mary Harris (SSV Vol. 6, No.4). He was dead by 1754 when an inventory of his estate was ordered. The inventory was recorded in 1759 (Southampton Co. Will Book 1, p.291). The widow married secondly William Blunt on 24 Feb. 1756. The only child of Henry was John⁴ whose guardian was his step-father William Blunt (the bond was dated 1759).

John⁴ Person (Henry³) died without issue in 1773 (Southampton Co. Will Book 3, p.69). His property was willed to his step-father William Blunt.

Thomas³ Person died in 1754 in Southampton Co. (Will Book 1, p.146). He died without surviving issue. The four slaves willed to Thomas by John² appear in this inventory, confirming that this Thomas is the son of John². There was a suit in the General Court to partition and divide the land left to Thomas by his father. The recipients of the land were John, William, and John Person the younger, infant, by William Blunt (Southampton Co. Deed Book 3, p.320).

William³ Person was married to Mary Thorpe, daughter of Timothy, in Southampton Co. on 10 Nov. 1757. He died testate there in 1768 (Southampton Co. Will Book 2, p.267). His will mentions his wife Mary and sons: William⁴ John⁴, Anthony⁴. His widow married secondly William Andrews. There are guardians' bonds for Anthony and John Person with William Andrews as guardian dated 11 Feb. 1779, and for Betty and William Person with Timothy Thorpe as guardian on the same date. There is a chancery suit in 1783 between the minor orphans of William Person and William Andrews and wife Mary, the widow of William Person.

William⁴ Person (William³) was the eldest child, and he appears to have died without issue as there is no reference to him or his heirs in the wills of his brothers. There is an administrator's bond for Anthony Person on the estate of a William Person dated 14 Dec. 1786.

John⁴ Person (William³) died without issue in Southampton Co. in 1799 (Will Book 5, p.137). His will mentions his nephew John Anthony Person, his neices Mariannne Person and Elizabeth Person, and mentions Rebecca, Elizabeth, Polly Person as surviving children of Henry and Polly Person. John Anthony Person is also listed with the three above as a residuary legatee.

Anthony⁴ Person may have married in Greenville Co. on 5 April 1790 Rebecca Person. He did marry Elizabeth Browne in Southampton Co. on 31 Oct. 1797. He died testate in Southampton Co. (Will Book 5, p.128) in 1799. His will mentions his wife

Elizabeth, his unborn child, his brother John, and the children of Henry Person's present wife. His widow married secondly George Veale and died in 1836 (Southampton Deed Book 15, p.47). His daughter Mary Ann⁶ Person married William Minton and died without issue in 1827 (Nansemond Co. land taxes 1825-1828).

Nothing further is known about Elizabeth⁴ Person.

This concludes the discussion of the male issue of John² Person. He listed a number of daughters in his will and nothing positive is known about them. It has been written that Priscilla³ Person (John²) married Benjamin Blunt. This is not the case. It seems likely that Priscilla Person married Henry Westbrooke. The Person name appears as a first and middle name in the descendants of this couple. The issue of this couple includes: Rebecca, wife of John Tillar; Sally, wife of Ambrose Andrews; Henry Westbrooke (died 1798); William Person Westbrooke; Lucy, wife of Kirby Bittle; Thomas Westbrooke; Person Westbrooke; Priscilla Westbrooke; Nancy, wife of Samuel Brister (Southampton Co. Executions, 1800).

Thomas² Person, the son of John of Surry, inherited land at Fountains Creek. This seems to be in the area that became Brunswick Co. He received patents in 1730 and 1734 and purchased land in 1745. The patent of 1734 was sold by him in 1748 (Brunswick Co. Deed Book 3, p.428). His wife's name has not been determined. He died in Brunswick Co. intestate in 1770. Jesse Williamson obtained administration on his estate, the bond being dated 23 Apr. 1770. His children were: Mary³, Elizabeth³, Thomas³, and probably John³.

Mary³ Person, born by 1737, married Jesse Williamson in Brunswick Co. on 21 Oct. 1758. He died testate in 1801, having married secondly Elizabeth Marable on 22 Dec. 1792 in Sussex Co. All of his children were by Mary Person. Their issue were: Person⁴; Henry⁴; Rebecca⁴, wife of Frederick Lanier; Temperance⁴, wife of Frederick Parker; James⁴; Joseph⁴; Matthew⁴; Elizabeth⁴, wife of Nathaniel Clanton.

Elizabeth³ Person married Simon Turner the Younger prior to 1763 (Brunswick Co. Deed Book 7, p. 381). He died by 1818 (Greensville Co. land tax lists). Issue according to a suit in Greensville Co. (Order Book 6, p.153): Patience, wife of Richard Gordon; Birchett L., widow of William Sykes; Green Turner; Betsy D., wife of John D. Powell; Martha, wife of Peyton Mason; Person Turner; Polly, wife of James Williamson; Simon Turner; Priscilla, wife of William Dancy. Several of these daughters were married more than once, but this article is not intended to pursue the various descendants in the female line.

Thomas³ Person lived in the part of Brunswick Co. that fell into the new county of Greensville. As Thomas Person, Jr., he married Mary Delony in Mecklenburg Co. on 19 Sept. 1768. His will was recorded in 1783 (Greensville Co. Will Book 1, p.26). His inventory records a number of slaves with the same names as those of his father. He only names his four sons in his will, but a suit in Greensville Co. (Order Book 2, p.170) fills in the

names of all his children. Thomas⁴, Henry⁴, Benjamin⁴, and William Delony⁴ Person are the sons named in the will. The suit involves a division of the share of William Delony⁴ Person, who had died without issue by 1792. The two daughters named in the suit are Frances Jefferson⁴ Person and Nancy⁴ Person.

Frances Jefferson⁴ Person married first William Bynum on 15 Jan. 1795 in Greenville Co. and secondly, by 1802, Littleton Mason.

Anne⁴ Person married James Hayley in Greenville Co. on 22 Mar. 1798. She was dead by 1802, leaving one son Benjamin⁵ Hayley.

Thomas⁴ Person (Thomas³, Thomas², John) married Polly -- and died testate in 1806 without issue (Greenville Co. Will Book 2, p.1). His heirs were his nephews Henry and William, the youngest sons of his brother Henry Person.

Henry⁴ Person (Thomas³, Thomas², John) married Polly (about whom more will follow) and died testate in 1807 (Greenville Co. Will Book 2, p.40). His will names sons: Henry, William, John and brother Benjamin. There are several suits in Greenville Co. to divide the property of Henry Person and they list all his children (Order Book 4, p.316; Order Book 5, pp.74, 243; Order Book 6, pp.89, 306; Order Book 8, p.1). Issue: Rebecca⁵ Person married Simmons Thorp in Greenville Co. on 24 Jan. 1812.; Elizabeth⁵ Person married Francis E. Williamson on 21 Nov. 1810 in Greenville Co.; Mary Person⁵ married Henry B. Turner on 10 May 1813 in Greenville Co.; John Anthony⁵ Person married 1) Mary A.M. Peebles on 13 Apr. 1818 in Greenville Co. 2) Sarah M. Newsom on 12 Oct. 1831 in Southampton Co. 3) Mary H. Harris on 19 Feb. 1834 in Southampton Co. 4) Mary E. Matthews on 14 Mar. 1838 in Greenville Co.; Henry⁵ Person married Rebecca⁵ Person on 30 Dec. 1818 in Southampton Co.; William⁵ Person about whom nothing further is known; Dorothy A.⁵ Person married Joseph M. S. Rogers on 29 Jan. 1819 in Greenville Co.; Martha⁵ Person married Francis E. Williamson as his second wife.

The wife of Henry Person seems to be a close relation to John⁴ and Anthony⁴ Person, the sons of William³. They both make bequests to the children of Henry and Polly Person, John calling them his neices and nephews. This implies a sibling relationship between the said John and Anthony and Polly Person. There are guardian's accounts in Northampton Co. NC (Guardian Accounts 1781-1802, pp.9, 157) for Mary Person orphan of Mary Andrews, returned by Benjamin Clifton, dated 1783 to 1793. There is also a reference in the 1797 will of Benjamin Clifton of Northampton Co. NC (Will Book 2, p.150) to his supposed daughter Polley Person. The implication in all of this is that Mrs. Henry Person bore the name Polly Person, but was either a posthumous child or, more probably, an out of wedlock child of Mrs. Mary (Thorpe) Person, born before her second marriage to William Andrews. This would make her children the neices and nephews of John and Anthony Person on the maternal side and would explain the bequests and relationships mentioned in the

two previously mentioned wills.

Benjamin⁴ Person (Thomas³, Thomas², John) married Rebecca Parke on 13 May 1805 in Greenville Co. He died testate in 1826 in Northampton Co., NC (Will Book 4, p.2). The widow died testate there in 1845 (Will Book 5, p.36). Issue: William H.⁵, Mary Lucy⁵, Francis B.⁵, Thomas J.P.⁵, Benjamin Franklin,⁵ Harriet Martha Elizabeth Nancy⁶ Person.

John³ Person (Thomas², John) is probably a son of Thomas who died in 1770. He, as a resident of Brunswick Co., makes a deed in 1774 (Brunswick Co. Deed Book 11, p.348) in which he sells land, partly a grant to John Person, dec. in 1731 and partly a grant to Thomas Person in 1730. There is no assignment of dower. Nothing further is known about him. He may be the same John Person who married Mary Howell in Southampton Co. on 10 Mar. 1768.

This concludes the brief account of several branches of the Person family.

REGISTER OF FREE CHILDREN, PRINCESS ANNE COUNTY, 1798.

by L.H. Hart

This is transcribed completely from the Princess Anne County Miscellaneous Papers, 1798, folder 28, Box 42.

This is to certify that my Children Bornd of a Free woman and to Prevent Daingers I wish to Have their freedom put on Record.

The Daugter of Cevinah fuller Named Elizabeth Was bornd June the June the 7 Day 1785.

The name of the second is Cevinah the Daughter of Cevinah was bornd may the 5 Day 1787.

the name of the third is abba the Daughter of Cevinah she was bornd october the the 2 Day 1789.

Moley the grandchild of Cevinah was bornd September the 22 Day 1798.

These are all free bornd as Can be Proved.

ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY MARRIAGE BONDS

by L. H. HART

continued from Vol.7, p. 12

Jan. 6, 1810 James Johnson, Jr. to Creacey Crumpler, sec.
Lewis Johnson withn. to consent Benjamin Crumpler.

Jan. 3, 1810 George W. Driver to Charlotte Shivers, dau. of
Sally Shivers sec. Robert Tynes consent of his guardian Robert

Tynes.

Mar. 28, 1810 Barden Roberts to Betsey Everitt, spinster of IW
sec. David Roberts withn. N. Young

26 Feb. 1810 Matthew Powell to Elizabeth Pruden sec. Henry
Gray consent of father, Nathaniel Pruden. withn. David Dick.

17 Jan. 1810 Shadrach Griffin to Patience Bradshaw, spinster
sec. Wm. Bradshaw Consent of bride's father Benjamin Bradshaw
withn. Nathaniel Young.

23 Jan. 1810 Robert West to Miss Fanny M. Smith sec. Ro.
Butler withn. Nathaniel Young.

15 Jan. 1810 Wiley Turner to Nancy Pope sec. Burwell Harriss
bride consents. Valentine Jenkins, guardian of groom consents,
withn. to this consent Purkins Carstarphen. withn. D. Dick.

28 Feb. 1810 Eley Turner to Nanny Butler sec. Jacob Butler
bride consents withn. D. Dick.

24 Apr. 1810 James Shivers to Polly Driver, dau. of Jemima
Driver sec. Drury Driver consent for bride, withn. George W.
Driver consent of Sally Shivers for groom withn. Nathaniel
Young.

25 Apr. 1810 John Barrott of IW to Elizabeth Cowling sec.
Thos. Stevens consent of bride, withn. John Minting withn.
Nathaniel Young.

2 Apr. 1810 James Butler of IW to Polly Duck of IW sec.
Jethro Butler withn. to consent Nathaniel Young withn. D. Dick.

2 Apr. 1810 Jacob Bradshaw to Nancy Beal sec. Jacob Beel
Consent of bride, withn. Jacob Beel.

5 Apr. 1810 William Shuster to Elizabeth H. Campbell sec.
Samuel Godwin, Jr. consent of bride's father, William Campbell
withn. Edmond Godwin.

5 May 1810 Hardy Councill to Elizabeth Carr sec. Eley
Councill bride's consent signed by Thos. and Charlotte Carr
withn. D. Dick.

7 June 1810 Dr. John C. Saunders to Wilmuth Boykin of IW
sec. Mills F. Wills bride consents withn. N. Young.

18 June 1810 Lamuel Fulgham to Polly Fulgham sec. Joseph
Fulgham bride consents withn. D. Dick.

18 June 1810 Joseph Fulgham to Milly Norsworthy [Norswasry in

bride's consent] sec. Lemuel Fulgham withn. David Dick.

4 June 1810 James Johnson, Sr. to Lucy Murphrey sec.
Simmons Gwaltney consent of bride, withn. John Hollaway withn.
N. Young.

19 May 1810 Thomas Shelly to Frances W. Harrison sec. Mills
Stephenson bride consents withn. N. Young.

19 May 1810 Mills Gay to Nancy Hancock, dau. of Wm. sec.
Wm. Hancock withn. Nathl. Young.

11 Sept. 1810 Allen Jenkins to Cherry Stephens sec. Johnney
Johnson bride consents, withn. Johnney Johnson withn. D. Dick.

3 Sept. 1810 George Hall to Catharine El[il]sbury sec. Joshua
Duggin bride consents, withn. Joshua Duggin withn. N. Young.

20 Aug. 1810 William Jordan, Jr. to Anna Jordan sec. Wm.
Jordan, Sr. withn. D. Dick.

4 July 1810 William Shelley to Anna Mallicote sec. Leml. B.
Summurell bride consents, withn. Leml. B. Summurell withn. David
Dick.

13 Sept. 1810 Jesse Bailey to Nancy Fullgham sec. Silas
Summerell bride consents withn. D. Dick.

28 Sept. 1810 Thomas Waile to Mrs. Sally Godwin, widow sec.
David Cutchin bride consents, withn. David Cutchin withn. D.
Dick.

25 Dec. 1810 Pleasant Casey to Anny Gay sec. William Seeds
consent of bride and her mother Cloey Gaye, withn. Elizabeth Gaye

24 Dec. 1810 George O.F. Andrews to Martha Wills sec. Henry
W. Wills withn. Nathl. Young.

23 Dec. 1810 Willis Warren to Catharine Carrel sec. Ira
Riggan bride consents withn. D. Dick.

17 Dec. 1810 John Jordan to Sally Jordan sec. William Green
bride consents withn. D. Dick.

18 Dec. 1810 David Darden to Polley Darden sec. Thomas
Darden bride consents, withn. Thomas Darden withn. D. Dick.

19 Dec. 1810 Edmond Outland to Polly Duck, spinster, orphan
of John, dec. sec. Anthony Payne consent of adm. of dec.,
Godwin Council withn. D. Dick.

20 Dec. 1810 Geo. Applewhaite to Nancy Ashley sec. Jos. B. Hodsden bride consents withn. Nath'l. Young.

13 Dec. 1810 Jesse Atkins to Rebecca Clark sec. Moses Atkins bride consents, withn. Moses Atkins withn. D. Dick.

29 Nov. 1810 Benjamin Clarke to Kizziah Cofer sec. Geo. Gray bride consents, withn. Jas. Stallings withn. A. Atkinson.

26 Nov. 1810 Hardy Pope to Martha Pope sec. Henry Tynes bride consents withn. Archd. Atkinson.

9 Aug. 1810 Emelius Dering to Catharine Wrenn sec. John Stott bride consents, withn. John Stott withn. D. Dick.

9 Nov. 1810 Jesse Murphry of IW to Nancy Holifort sec. Francis M. Boykin of IW and H.W. Wills bride consents withn. Archd. Atkinson.

30 Aug. 1810 John Fiveash to Sally Holeman sec. Edwin Edwards bride consents, withn. Edwin Edwards.

21 Sept. 1810 Lemuel Beal to Polly Crumpler sec. Solomon Darden consent of bride's mother, Sally Crumpler.

29 Oct. 1810 Wilson Shivers to Peggy Newman sec. Bookcager Bullok bride consents, withn. Bookcager Buluck, John Newman withn. D. Dick.

SURRY COUNTY INSOLVENTS AND REMOVALS, 1802-1805

by L.H. Hart

continued from Vol. 7, p. 15

Will Book 2, p. 527

List of Insolvents and Removals 1802, due 1803.

John Ambler	Williamsburg
Henry Browne	formerly of Norfolk, now dead
William Betts	Isle of Wight
Thomas Gwaltney	died in Sussex
John J'Anson	Southampton
Michael Ricks	Sussex
James Smith	Norfolk Borough
Thomas Wombwell	NC

IBID., p. 528

James Belsches	Gloucester
Butts Birdsong	Sussex
John Blassingham	Isle of Wight
Pleasant Cocke	deceased, Prince George
Benjamin Collier	Prince George
John Crass	Sussex
Howell Debrix	James City
John Hite	Petersburg
Richard Jones	Nottoway
Alex. Quarrier	Richmond
Thomas T. Relfe	Prince George
Joseph Hix	Sussex

IBID., p. 530

List of Insolvents and Removals 1803, due 1804.

Samuel Andrews	Petersburg
----------------	------------

Will Book 3, p. 88

Insolvents and Non-residents 1802, payable 1803.

John Cofer	Isle of Wight
Free Davy	Williamsburg

IBID., p. 89

Insolvents 1802

Peter Blizzard	Southampton
John Crass	Sussex
Joseph Hicks	moved to Sussex
John Hite	moved to Petersburg
Harwood Sumlen	moved to Southampton
John Blassingham	moved to Isle of Wight
John Ferrell	goes by water

IBID., p. 90

Insolvents 1803

John Blassingham	removed to Isle of Wight
Benjamin Collier	removed to Prince George
Thomas Lashley	removed to Sussex
Jeremiah Willeford	removed to Southampton

recorded Sept. 24, 1805

WILL OF BOLLING CLARK OF DINWIDDIE COUNTY

by L.H. Hart

A copy of this will was found in Monroe County, Mississippi in a suit to divide property. The will is transcribed and other pertinent genealogical data from the suit has been abstracted and included in this article.

In the name of God, Amen. I Bolling Clark of the county of Dinwiddie, and Parish of Bath, being sick of body, but of sound mind and disposing memory, do make, ordain and constitute, this my last Will and Testament, in manner and form following, that is to say-

Impremises, I lend to my son-in-law Peter Pride during his natural life the following negro slaves, (to wit) Isaac and Tom, and at is decease, I give and bequeath the above named negroes, to my grand-daughter Ann Allen, to her and the heirs of her body, forever.

Item- I also give and bequeath unto my aforesaid grand-daughter, Ann Allen, the following negro slaves, in addition to those bequeathed unto her at the decease of Peter Pride, (to wit) Peter, Anthony, little Peter, Milley and Anica, and all their future increase, to her & the heirs of her body. I also give and bequeath to my grand-daughter, Ann Allen, one walnut Desk, a Table, and one bell metal skillet, to her and her heirs forever.

Item- I lend to my grand-daughter, Mary Burnett, the following slaves, (to wit:) Ann, Lyda, Sall, Joshua, and Jenny, with all their future increase, I then give and bequeath the aforesaid negroes lent unto my grand-daughter Mary Burnett, and their future increase, to the heirs of her body and their heirs forever.

Item- I give and bequeath unto my grand-daughter Elizabeth North the following negro slaves, (to wit): Jumper, Daniel, Lewis, Rachel, and Nancy, with all their future increase to her and her heirs forever.

Item- I give unto my great grand-son Bolling C. North, one negro slave (to wit) Elizabeth, with all her future increase to him and his heirs forever.

Item- I give and bequeath unto my great grand-son, Bolling C. Burnett, one negro slave (to wit): Lucy, with all her future increase, to him and his heirs forever.

Item- I give and bequeath to my son in law Peter Pride, the tract of land whereon I live, containing two hundred and four acres, more or less, after paying my grand-daughters Elizabeth North, Mary Burnett, and Ann Allen, twenty dollars each, to him and his heirs forever. Item- My Will and desire is, that after the division of my negroes amongst the respective legatees, all the corn that is on my plantation, be equally divided between my grand-sons-in-law, Abram North, Toliver Burnett, and Richard Allen. I further desire that all the meat remaining on my

plantation, at the division, may be equally divided between all my negroes, by my Executors.

Item- I do for the faithful service of my man Kitt, give and bequeath unto him all the money arising from the sale of my horse called Buck saddle and bridle. I likewise give unto him my great coat; to do and dispose of what I bequeath unto him as he may think proper. It is likewise my desire that the said Kitt should have the privilege of choosing his master.

Item- I give and bequeath to Jessee Clark, son of my brother John Clark, late of Macklinburg County, six pounds specie, to him and his heirs forever.

Item- All the residue of my estate not hereunto given and bequeathed, I wish and desire to be equally divided, Viz: between my grandsons, James and John Baugh, and my grand-daughter Susanna Beasley and Nancy Hogg, to them and their heirs forever.

And lastly I do hereby constitute and appoint my friends Abram North and Peter Pride, Executors of this my last Will and Testament, hereby revoking all others heretofore made by me- In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and affixed my seal this sixteenth day of February Eighteen Hundred and nine-

Signed sealed and
declared to be the
last Will and Testament
of the above Bolling
Clark- In presence of
Herbert Reese
Amy R. Featherson
Bartly Wicks
Alexander X Atkins
his mark
Jordan Reese
Spencer Howell

Bolling Clark Seal

At a Court held for Dinwiddie County, on Monday the 19th day of June, 1809. This last Will and testament of Bolling Clark deceased was proved by the oaths of Herbert Reeves and Bartly Wicks- two of the witnesses thereto, and ordered to be recorded- And on the motion of Peter Pride one of the Executors therein named, who made oath according to law, certificate is granted him for obtaining a probate thereof in due form giving security; Whereupon the said Peter Pride with Abraham North and John Watkins his securities entered into and acknowledged their bond in the penalty of Ten thousand Dollars conditioned as the law directs. Abram North the other Executor therein named refused to qualify.

Test.

J. Nicholas, C.D.C.
A Copy. Teste. Jno. P. Crump C.C.

State of Virginia
Dinwiddie County S.S.

I John P. Crump clerk of Dinwiddie County Court in the State of Virginia aforesaid, do hereby certify, that the foregoing is a true and correct copy of the last Will and Testament of Bolling Clark deceased of record and on file in my said office.

Seal In testimony whereof I have hereunto subscribed my name, and affixed the seal of my said office, this third day of July anno Dom: 1847, in the 71st year of the Commonwealth.

Jno. P. Crump C.C.

State of Virginia

Dinwiddie County S.S. I Abner Adams presiding Justice of the Peace, in and for the said County, do hereby certify, that John P. Crump who hath given and signed the preceding Certificate is in due form and by the proper officer. Given under my hand this 3rd day of July 1847.

Abner Adams
Presiding Justice of the Peace
of Dinwiddie County

Monroe County

State of Mississippi

Probate Court, January Term 1861.

Petition of Emily J. Atkinson and her husband William Atkinson. Bolling Clark died testate in Dinwiddie County, VA in 1809. He willed certain slaves to his grand-daughter Mary Burnett. Said Mary Burnett died 29 March 1856. She left the following slaves, being the bequest and their increase: Jim, Anthony, Ursey, Mary, Henny, Puss, Natt, Indiana, Davy, Ben, Ike, George, Cora, Elizabeth. Administration was granted in this county on 3 March 1857 to Boling G. Burnett. The slaves were sold on 9 May 1857 for \$9815, and the sale reported to June Term 1857. Petitioners claim slaves were sold for less than their value and they had no notice of the sale.

Mary Burnett had three children: Boling C. Burnett, who is still living; Richard Burnett, who is deceased, leaving two children: Mrs. Matilda, wife of Edward Manahan (residents of Aberdeen, Monroe Co., MS) and Mrs. Jane, wife of Nap. Norman (residents of Chickasaw Co., MS); and Joseph Burnett, who is deceased, leaving five children: W.W. Burnett and John J. Burnett (a minor) (both residents of Williamson Co. TN), James T. Burnett (resident of Dallas Co. AL), Elizabeth A., wife of Richd. F. Dodson, and Emily J., wife of William Atkinson (both residents of Monroe Co. MS).

Four years have elapsed since the sale and the estate has no debts. The money could have been put out at 10%.

Your petitioners pray that they be paid their 1/15 share of the estate with 10% interest per annum since the 9 May 1857, the interest to be compounded annually. B.G. Burnett, the son of Boling C. Burnett, is considered to be a suitable person to supervise the division of the estate.

BRUNSWICK COUNTY WILL BOOK 2 [DEEDS AND WILLS 1783-1785]

by L.H. Hart

The following is an abstract of the wills in Will Book 2 of Brunswick County. The abstracts are very brief and give the name of the testator, the date of the will (D.) and the date of its recordation (R.), and the names of the legatees.

P.228 Henry MORRIS. D. Aug. 11, 1783. R. Nov. 24, 1783.

Children: Martha Hubbard; Mary, wife of William Rainey; Henry; Elizabeth Bailey; Susanna Smith; William; Richard.

Grandchildren: Martha, Elizabeth, Jesse, Isham, Charlotte Rainey; Henry Morris, son of William; Mary Duggar; Henry Morris, son of Richard; Lester Morris.

P.239 John BRUCE. D. Sept. 5, 1778. R. Dec. 22, 1783.

Mother: Margaret.

Brother: James Bruce.

Sisters: Hannah Rice; Mary Goldsberry.

Executor: John B. Goldsberry.

P.240 Elizabeth GORDAN. D. July 12, 1783. R. Dec. 22, 1783.

Daughter: Mary Rideout.

Legatees: James, John, Charles, sons of Charles Gordan.

P.257 Edward SANDERS. D. Sept. 27, 1783. R. Feb. 23, 1784.

Wife: Sinor

Children: Ebbin; Edward (not 21); Judith Freeman; Lucy Peebles; Sinor; Peggy; Sally; Celia (not of age).

Sons Ebbin and Edward are each given 125 acres.

P.259 William PENNINGTON. D. Jan. 11, 1784. R. Feb. 23, 1784.

Children: Betty, Sack.

Grandchildren: Edward (not 21), Betsy (not 21), Rebecca

Collier; Benjamin Bugg; Pennington, Elizabeth (not 17) Holmes.

Son-in-law: John Bugg (149 acres).

P.287 John HUGHES. D. Mar. 3, 1777. R. Mar. 22, 1784.

Wife: Anne.

P.293 William HARRISON. D. Feb. 28, 1784. R. Mar. 23, 1784
Deed of Gift.

Children: Henry, William.

Sons-in-law: James Marshall, Benjamin Lashly.

P.295 Joseph HAITHCOCK. D. Oct. 11, 1782 R. Apr. 26, 1784.

Wife: Elizabeth.

Children: John, Mary, Charles, Jesse, William.

Grandchildren: David, Elizabeth, Howell Haithcock.

Sons given land as follows: John (116 acres), Charles (100 acres), Jesse (100 acres), William (100 acres).

P.310 Mary MOORE. D. Apr. 26, 1784. R. Mar. 27, 1784.

Children: Mourning; Mary Ledbetter; William; Drury; Richard;
Winney Johnson; Anne Woolsey; Tabitha Howard; Alse Nanny; John.
Grandchild: Thomas Moore, son of Richard.

Legatee: William Camp, son of William.

P.313 Drury PHENIX. D. Dec. 14, 1783. R. Apr. 26, 1784.

Wife: Nanny.

All my children.

P.343 Edward TAYLOR. D. Mar. 11, 1784. R. June 28, 1784.

Children: John, Jesse, Anne.

Son Jesse given land testator lives on.

P.348 James UPCHURCH. D. June 24, 1784. R. July 26, 1784.

Children: John; James; Harmon; Selah Moseley; Edith Moseley.

Grandchildren: Burwell and John Upchurch.

Son John given land; son James given land for life, then to
Burwell Upchurch; grandson John Upchurch given 57 acres.

P.353 Lewis CHARLES, Sr. D. May 28, 1784. R. July 26, 1784.

Children: John, Lewis, Henry, William.

Son Lewis given land testator lives on.

P.370 Henry CHAMBLES, Sr. D. May 8, 1784. R. Aug. 23, 1784.

Wife: Catharine.

Children: Nancy, Rody.

- P.403 James FISHER. D. Apr. 5, 1784. R. Oct. 25, 1784.
 Wife: Martha.
 Children: William; Jonathan; James; Constant Quarles; Clara Willson; Martha Eldridge; Sarah; Elizabeth Edwards; Nancy Richardson; Susanna Miller.
 Grandchildren: Benjamin Fisher, son of William; James Fisher, son of Jonathan.
 Son of William given 495 acres; son Jonathan given land testator lives on.
- P.407 Moses INGRAM. D. Aug. 9, 1784. R. Oct. 25, 1784.
 Wife: Elizabeth.
 Sons: Henry, Benjamin.
 All my children.
- P.420 James HOWERTON. D. Oct. 10, 1784. R. Nov. 22, 1784.
 Wife: Elizabeth.
 Brother: Heritage.
 Children: Thomas; James; William; Nancy Phenix; Mary.
 Grandchildren: Polly Miller Harvey, Betsey Harvey.
- P.422 William HOLLOWAY. D. Oct. 16, 1784. R. Nov. 22, 1784.
 Wife: Martha.
 Children: Daniel; Jesse; Asa; Caileb; Obed (deceased).
 Mentions his 6 living children and the children of Obed.
 Sons David and Jesse given 389 acres each; son Asa given land.
- P.429 Joseph WILKS. D. Aug. 25, 1782. R. Nov. 22, 1784.
 Wife: Henryetta
 Children: Burwell; Sarah; John; Joseph (not of age); Thomas (not of age); Betsey; Nancy; Minah; Frances.
 Land given to son Burwell and land testator lives on to son John.
- P.438 Richard MORRIS. D. Dec. 20, 1784. R. Jan. 24, 1785.
 Deed of gift.
 Wife: Susanna.
 Children: Lester (eldest); Henry; Rebecca; William; Nancey.
- P.459 Joseph HAMBLETON. D. May 19, 1780. R. Feb. 28, 1785.
 Wife: Ann.
 Children: Walter; Elizabeth Ezell; William; Ann Upchurch; Mary Saunders; Samuel.
 Legatee: John Hambleton's heir.

Land given to son Walter (237 acres) and daughter Elizabeth Ezell (100 acres).

P.461 John DOBBINS. D. Jan. 4, 1777. R. Feb. 28, 1785.

Brother: Moses Dobbins.
Children: Tabitha; Caty.

P.463 William BASS. D. Oct. 9, 1784. R. Feb. 28, 1785.

Daughter: Abba.

P.464 Charles OLDHAM. D. Jan. 9, 1785. R. Feb. 28, 1785.

Wife: Sarah.
Children (not of age): Tarpley; Charles; Bishop; Richard; George; Maryann; Hannah; Elizabeth; Rebecca.
Land testator lives on given to son George.

P.483 Richard RAMSEY. D. May 6, 1784. R. Mar. 29, 1785.

Wife: Elizabeth.
Children: Richard; Elizabeth.
Mentions all my children.

P.501 James HOBBS. D. Feb. 25, 1785. R. June 27, 1785.

Grandchildren: Harbert Vick; John Vick; Patty Woodroof.

P.504 Thomas EAVES. D. Jan. 2, 1782. R. June 27, 1785.

Children: William (eldest); Mark (youngest). Two youngest daughters.
Land given to both sons.

SOUTHAMPTON COUNTY CHANCERY SUITS, 1845.

BY L.H. HART

The following are abstracts from some of the loose Chancery Papers of Southampton Co. The genealogical material has been abstracted and condensed. This allows for more material to be included, reduces repetition, and gives a summary of the information in a suit. It is printed with the kind permission of the Clerk of the Circuit Court, Southampton County.

1845. Part 1, Box 62.

Victor Ely died intestate, leaving 15 acres. His heirs at law are his grandchildren:

Elizabeth Darden, infant, by James W. Murfee

Rhoda Darden

Martha Darden

Carr Darden, deceased by 1852

Maria Jane Darden, deceased by 1852

Receipts. Francis D. Barrow of Hertford Co. NC for his wife Elizabeth, dated 1849.

Rhoda R. Darden, dated 1852.

Jesse Hart died intestate. His land adjoins Thomas J. Hart. He left a widow: Jane. Children: Lucy and Levi.

Benjamin Turner died many years ago intestate. His widow was assigned dower of 316 acres. Widow was named Elizabeth K. Turner. Children were infants at his death, but now all but last four listed are of age:

Benjamin G. Turner

William T. Turner

Edmund P. Turner

Martha Turner

Zebulon K. Turner

George Turner

James Turner.

Frederick Boykin died leaving a widow Susan who has since remarried -- Underwood and a son who died an infant.

The heirs of the son

are his paternal uncles:

Edwin Boykin

James Boykin

children of his paternal aunt:

Lucy Ann Ennis

Matilda Ennis.

Thomas Hundly died intestate. Heirs:

Widow: Mary

Children: Levi (of age)

James (signs receipt in 1846)

Marsilla, Ann, William (by guardian Arrington Gardner)

John A., Benjamin F. (by guardian Levi Hundley, 1850)

Louisa

Burwell Williams died testate. His heirs are:
Rebecca Briggs
Martha Williams
Infant Children of Everitt Hancock: William H., Martha V.
James E., Lucy Ann Hancock.

Humphrey Drewry died testate. His estate to be divided into 10 equal parts. His children and heirs were:
Nancy Holt
Peggy Grigg, wife of Richard B. Grigg
Humphrey Drewry
Edwin Drewry
Samuel Drewry
John Drewry
James Drewry
Grandchildren, the children of his daughter Susan Jones
Grand-daughter Frances H. Drewry, daughter of Joseph, dec.
Grandchildren, the children of his daughter Frances S. Robinson.

Nancy Edwards, widow of Albridgton Edwards is now deceased and her dower falls to her heirs:
sons: Albridgton, Richmond, Jonas, Everett Edwards
daughters: Nancy, wife of Spikes Beal; Sylva, wife of Solomon Webb; Lucy, deceased wife of George Camp- her children: Jane, Fanny, Nancy, Thomas Camp.

Sale of the dower slaves of Ann Brown in the estate of her late husband Robert Nicholson. Robert Nicholson died testate in 1821, mentioning his children: Robert, Jane, Sally, George, Albert.

Division of proceeds from sale of the dower slaves:
1/5 to Lemuel P. Nicholson in right of his deceased wife Jane
1/5 to Lucy A. Nicholson infant daughter of Robert Nicholson, deceased.
1/5 to Albert W. Nicholson
1/5 to John T. Blow and wife Sally, now of Mississippi
1/5 to George Nicholson, now of Mississippi (1845)

1845. Part 4.

Martha D. Trezvant is neice of Mrs. Charlotte Bryant, widow of Bailey Bryant and of Howell Nicholson.

Ann V. Whitehead is neice of Mrs. Charlotte Bryant, widow of Bailey Bryant and of Howell Nicholson.

1845. Part 5.

Gilbert Vick died intestate in 1843. He left the following heirs:

widow: Rhoda A.

children: George W. Vick

Sarah F., wife of John H. Pond

Elizabeth E., wife of Wilkinson J. Davis

Martha O. Vick, a minor

Susannah K. Vick, died an infant without issue

Gilbert C. Vick, died an infant without issue.

Nov. Term 1845, Part 1.

Caroline E. Williams died recently, under age 21, unmarried, without issue. She was possessed of property devised her by her grandfather. Administration was granted to Spratley Williams. Her nearest relations are the siblings and their descendants of her father, and a sister and the children of a deceased brother of her mother.

Paternal relations: John Williams of North Carolina

Spratley Williams

Anne Simmons, wife of Thomas

Sarah Simmons, wife of John

Rebecca Simmons, wife of Daniel W.) children

Henry Hines) of

Keziah Simmons, wife of Zebulon L.) Elizabeth

Sarah James, wife of Samuel) Hines,

Elizabeth Woodard, wife of Jesse) deceased.

Benjamin Hines)

John, Spratley, Anne, Sarah, Elizabeth are the siblings of Nicholas L. Williams, father of said Caroline E. Williams. Anne Simmons is now deceased and her children are: August J., Villeroy P., Martha T., Evelina Simmons.

Maternal relations: Nancy Reese, widow of Giles

Francis G. Clements) infant children of

Ann Clements) Francis Clements, deceased.

Nancy Reese and Francis Clements are the siblings of Elizabeth Clements, mother of Caroline E. Williams.

Nov. Term 1845, Part 2.

James Bishop and his wife Nancy are deceased. She died in 1833. The children and heirs are:

Cordy Bishop

Stith H. Bishop

Mary White, widow

Lewis W. Bishop

Nancy, wife of Mills D. Sumner

John L. Bishop

Eliza Bishop

Simmons Newsum died intestate. His heirs were:

Neice: Mary S., wife of Joel Prince (daughter of Lucy Butts).

Sister: Dorothy D. Newsum

Brothers: John A., David R., James J. (now deceased) Newsum

JAMES BELL ESTATE PAPERS

By David B. Gammon

The following depositions were abstracted from the file of James Bell in the loose estate papers of Edgecombe Co., NC. This file contains three depositions relative to a suit brought by Joseph John Sumner against George Bell, executor of James Bell, deceased. Bell evidently possessed a certain negro in dispute.

Deposition #1. July 25, 1809. Thomas Walk of Surry Co., Virginia. Said Walk married Ann Holt, widow and relict of John Holt, deceased, in 1787 or 1788. She had owned a negro Charles whom Walk believed was part of her dower from her former deceased husband Michael Hill.

Deposition #2. July 25, 1809. James Simpson of Surry Co., Virginia. Does not reveal anything additional to above.

Deposition #3. July 25, 1809. Isaac Hill of Sussex Co., Virginia. Basically agrees with the other depositions, but adds that Ann Holt was the widow of Michael Hill (father of said Isaac Hill) and then she married John Avery. At the death of said Avery she married John Holt. The negro in question was believed to have been in the possession of Rowland Holt, son of the said John Holt.

N.B. Sussex Co. marriage bonds exist for the following:

16 Sept. 1762 Michael Hill and Nancy Tyus.

31 May 1766 John Avery and Ann Hill, widow.

Surry Co. marriage bonds exist for the following:

27 Feb. 1787 Thomas Walke and Ann Holt.

THE THWEATT FAMILY

by C.T. Smith, Jr., M.D.

continued from Vol. 7, p. 34

Henry² Thweatt, (James¹), married Hannah, the daughter of Edward Stanley of Henrico County by his first wife Hannah Wilson, daughter of John Wilson and widow of Charles Clay. (Adventures of Purse and Person, 3rd ed. 1987, p. 193). According to a deposition in Henrico Co., Stanley was born in 1650. He was mentioned as headright in a 1687 grant to

Francis Epes, and, by 1703, he had acquired lands on Swift Creek. he married secondly Martha, the widow of Ralph Blankenship of Henrico, but he had no children by her. Stanley's will, dated 21 May 1726 and recorded in Henrico Co. in July of the same year, mentioned wife Martha, Ralph, John and James Blankenship, daughter Hannah Thweatt and grand-daughters Frances, Mary, and Hannah Thweatt.

According to the Bristol Parish vestry-book, Henry² Thweatt was ordered to procession the land between Stoney Creek and Hatchers Run, indicating that he had removed from the original Thweatt settlement to the part of Prince George Co. that became Dinwiddie Co. in 1754. He died between 1735 when he purchased 185 acres in Amelia Co. from Edward Mitchell and 1737, when his son Edward and widow Hannah received a grant in that county. According to an Amelia Co. deed, Hannah was still living in 1745. Annie Thweatt Powell, the great-grand-daughter of Henry and Hannah, wrote in 1877 about the original patent taken west by her family, and she recalled the apple orchard where her ancestors had been buried (Silas, p. 147). Issue of Henry and Hannah Thweatt:

1. Frances³ - she inherited Edward Stanley's lands
2. Mary³
3. Hannah³
4. Edward³ - of whom later
5. George³ -b. 1720- of whom later
6. John³ b. 1722- of whom later
7. Obedience³ b. 1726
8. Elizabeth³ b. 1727

(It is not known who any of Henry's daughters married. The dates are from the B.P.R.)

Edward³ Thweatt (Henry², James¹) settled in the part of Amelia County which later became Lunenburg. He married Katy [Catherine], the only child of Richard St. John whose will was recorded in Essex Co., Va. in 1733. Her mother Ann later married William Covington. In Lunenburg Co. on 13 May 1773, Edward Thweatt gave a power of attorney to his son Daniel to obtain the property due him from the estate of Richard St. John. There were difficulties and later in 1773 the Virginia Gazette advertised a law suit between Edward and Katy Thweatt and William and Anne Covington. In the same paper, on 6 May 1775, Thweatt advertised 1200 acres of land for sale in Essex that had

been awarded him by the General Court. Further litigation took place in Edgefield Co., S.C. where the Covingtons had apparently moved. On 12 Sept. 1771, Edward³ deeded a slave to his daughter Lively⁴ Gooch. Lively may have been a clerical error or a nickname as she does not appear in the will of Daniel⁴ Thweatt who died unmarried in Lunenburg Co. in 1773. His will, recorded 9 Mar. 1775, mentions his father Edward³ and sisters Mary⁴, Elizabeth⁴, Martha⁴, Anne⁴, and Hannah⁴. The will of Edward Thweatt dated 8 April 1777 and probated on 11 Mar. 1784, mentioned his wife Katy, all his children [not by name], and excluded Rowland Gooch and wife and Joel Daws and wife because of prior gifts. The other daughters are untraced. Hannah⁴ married 1) Joel Daws and 2) John Cureton, of whom later. South Carolina records suggest that one of the daughters may have married an Edward Thweatt, presumably a nephew of Edward³ [d. 1784]. Rowland Gooch may be the same person whose will, dated 19 Feb. 1783, was recorded in Louisa Co. on 8 Dec. 1795, mentioning daughter Elizabeth and sons John, Rowland and Seneca(sic). On 12 July 1787 in Lunenburg Co., Katy Thweatt, as executrix of Edward³ Thweatt, gave a power of attorney to Michael McKee of Edgefield Co., S.C. to handle her property in that state. Her son-in-law John Cureton witnessed the document. Katy apparently joined the Curetons in their move to South Carolina a few years later. The deeds of Amelia and Lunenburg counties show that Edward Thweatt had been an unsuccessful land speculator. According to claims of British merchants for Lunenburg (Va. Gen. 18 - p. 282), Dr. Edward Thweatt died very poor about the time of the Peace [Treaty of Ghent] and his widow moved out of the state. This is the only reference to Edward Thweatt as a physician.

Hannah⁴ Thweatt (Edward³, Henry², James¹) married first Joel Daws, whose 1778 Lunenburg Co. will mentioned a son John William⁵ Daws, who died young. By 1788 Hannah had married as his second wife, John Cureton⁴, the son of John Cureton and Frances³ Thweatt (James², James¹). According to a Lunenburg Co. deed dated 13 June 1788, John Cureton and wife Hannah, formerly Hannah Daws, conveyed their interest in a tract inherited by the late Joel Daws from his father James. They moved to South Carolina the following year. The first wife of John Cureton is said to have been Winifred Heath, probably the same mentioned as a daughter of James and grand-daughter of Elizabeth Heath [see her will in Surry Co. in 1749]. The will of John Cureton, dated 1 Aug. 1802, was proved on 9 June 1803 in Laurens District, S.C. The will mentioned wife Hannah⁴ and the following children: John; Nathaniel; David; daughter Jenny Pains; George Washington; Thomas⁵; daughter Heath⁵, son Daniel⁵, and daughter Elizabeth Burnet⁵ Cureton. The first five were the issue of his first marriage. John Cureton (1731-1803) was buried in the Beaverdam Baptist Churchyard near Laurens, S.C. The will of his widow Hannah⁵ Cureton, dated 15 Nov. 1816 and probated in Newberry Co. S.C. on 16 Oct. 1821, named son Thomas Taylor⁵, son Daniel T.⁵,

daughter Susanna⁵ H. Hunter and daughter Elizabeth B. Sheppard⁵. In the will, she mentioned her old negro Fanny, no doubt the same slave Fanny bequeathed to her in the 1775 Lunenburg Co. will of her brother Daniel⁴ Thweatt. Susanna Heath⁵ Cureton was probably the wife of Nathan Hunter who was executor of the 1833 Newberry Co. S.C. will of Edward Thweatt. The latter named Susanna his heir should his grandchildren die without issue. Hannah⁴ (Thweatt) Dawes Cureton, born 1752 and died 28 April 1821, is buried in Prospect Cemetery in Newberry Co., S.C. near her son Daniel Thweatt⁵ Cureton (1788-1862) and his family. Daniel's tombstone records that he came to South Carolina in 1789, thus dating the Thweatt-Cureton migration to that state.

John³ Thweatt (Henry², James¹) along with brothers Henry³ and George³, was granted 385 acres on Chamberlains Bed in Prince George County in 1738, although he was only 16 at the time. At a court held in Amelia Co. on 20 Nov. 1741, he was released from paying taxes as being poor and infirm, and it is not certain if he married and raised a family. Several unplaced Thweatts are tentatively assigned to him, particularly Edward and David who appear in the same part of South Carolina where the family of John³'s brother Edward³ had settled. These stray Thweatts could also have been the issue of Edward³ (James², James¹).

One Thomas Thweatt of Dinwiddie was appointed an executor of the 1773 Lunenburg will of Daniel Thweatt⁴ (Edward³, Henry², James¹), but declined to serve. He is probably the Thomas, who as a resident of Dinwiddie Co. bought 200 acres in Halifax Co. in 1771, and having moved to Halifax, Co. sold the same in 1777. Nothing more is known of him. William Thweatt witnessed the latter deed. One William Thweatt, a poor man, appears in the contemporary Halifax Co. records but should not be confused with William⁴ (Henry³, Henry², James¹). He may well have been the William in the B.P.R., born to Edward³ and Mary Thweatt (James², James¹).

A David Thweatt was involved in a suit in Amelia Co. in 1765 and is possibly the same who sold land in Edgefield Co. S.C. in 1777. David of Edgefield may be related to David Thweatt, a modest farmer, who appeared in the 1830 census in Charleston Co., S.C., and as "of St. James, Goose Creek", died testate in 1836 mentioning a son William and several daughters.

One Edward⁴ Thweatt, Jr. brought suit against John Anderson in 1767. The British mercantile claims for Lunenburg Co. in 1803 reveal Edward had moved south in 1787 or 1788 where he died. (Va. Gen. 18, p. 282). In 1794 Edward and Catherine Thweatt signed a mortgage in Edgefield Co. S.C. It is not known if this was Katy, the widow of Edward³ Thweatt of Lunenburg (d. 1784), who had moved to South Carolina or the wife of the Edward in the mortgage. Edward is probably the same who appears on the

1800 census of Newberry Co., S.C. and the father of Daniel⁵ John⁶, and Edward⁵ who appear in the later census records of that county. It may be that Edward had married a cousin, one of the daughters of Edward³ and Katy Thweatt. This would explain the presence of Edward on the 1794 mortgage above, the name of his son Daniel, and the bequest in the will of his son Edward⁶ in 1833, who devised his estate to the heirs of Susannah H.⁶Hunter, grand-daughter to Edward³ and Katy Thweatt, should his own grand-children die without issue. Edward⁴ died prior to 1803 but there is no record of his estate. His presumed sons Daniel⁵, Edward⁵ and John⁵ appear in the Newberry Co. S.C. records. By 1830 Daniel⁵ was living in Orangeburg Co. S.C. He was likely the ancestor of several Thweatt families in Alabama, the progenitors of whom give South Carolina as their birthplace in the census of 1850. Edward⁵ Thweatt remained in Newberry Co. where his will, dated 18 June 1833, was approved on 25 Oct. 1836. He mentioned his wife Margaret, his grandchildren Simon⁶ and Caroline⁶ Quattlebaum and their father Joseph, and directed that if his grandchildren died without issue, his estate should go to the heirs of Susanna⁶ H. Hunter [no relationship mentioned]. She was the daughter of Hannah⁴ Thweatt Cureton (Edward³, Henry², James¹). Later Newberry Co. records show that Edward's widow Margaret died in 1845, by which time his grand-daughter Nancy Caroline⁶ was married to John J. Cook.

According to census records John⁵ Thweatt, presumably the son of Edward⁴, was born about 1780. There is an interesting sketch of him in Annals of Newberry, S.C. (by O'Neal. (1849) p. 86) which states John was born in Virginia and moved on to Georgia. Newberry Co. deeds show that he married Elizabeth, the daughter of Levi and Elizabeth Manning. By the census of 1830 John was in Upson Co. Ga. he and Elizabeth had sons Levi Manning⁶ Thweatt and John W.⁶ Thweatt. Both were in Eufala, Alabama at the time of the 1860 census. The descendants of Levi⁶, b. 1821 appear in Silas (p. 135). John W.⁶Thweatt, born in South Carolina in 1815, had a son John M.⁷ Thweatt b. 1850 whose issue appears in Silas (p. 110).

Henry Thweatt³, (Henry², James¹) lived in Dinwiddie Co. where the tax records list his death in 1795. The name of his wife is unknown, but the frequent use of the name Giles among the descendants of this Henry suggests that she may be a member of that family. A William Giles left a will in Henrico Co. in 1692 and William and Mary Giles were among the early settlers of Amelia Co. Henry Thweatt's niece Ann Thweatt Powell wrote in 1877 that all the sons except one, of Henry, whom she called Uncle Hal, moved to Halifax Co. (Silas , p. 147).

Issue of Henry Thweatt:

1. Obedience⁴ Thweatt - of whom later.

2. William⁴ Thweatt - of whom later.
3. Thomas⁴ Thweatt - b. 1751 - of whom later.
4. Giles⁴ Thweatt - of whom later.
5. Henry⁴ Thweatt - remained in Dinwiddie - of whom later.

6. Peter⁴ Thweatt. The only reference to him is in the autobiography of Henry C.⁵ Thweatt, b. 1807, who said that as a child he spent his summers with his uncle and aunt Peter⁴ and Nancy Thweatt, who, with their children, were members of the Baptist Church. There is no trace of Peter in the records of either Halifax or Dinwiddie Co., and the U.S. Census for Virginia for the period is incomplete. It is possible he was the father of Isham Reese Thweatt who was born in Dinwiddie in 1783 and later moved to Tennessee (Silas, p. 124) and of other contemporary unplaced Thweatts in Tennessee.

Obedience⁴ Thweatt, (Henry³, Henry², James¹) married in 1767 Thomas Cardwell of Dinwiddie Co., probably a descendant of Thomas Cardwell who owned 350 acres in Henrico Co. at the time of the 1704 quit rent roll. Thomas Cardwell of Dinwiddie died prior to 1782 according to the tax lists. In 1789 his children brought suit against their mother and Henry Thweatt as administrators of his estate. Listed in the suit were: William⁵, Henry⁵, Jane⁵, Thomas⁵ and Elizabeth⁵ Cardwell. Obedience⁴ Cardwell last appears on the Dinwiddie tax lists in 1795. She moved to Halifax Co. where she is said to have married secondly her brother in-law Daniel Cardwell and died on 25 Nov. 1822. The will of her daughter Jane⁵ Cardwell, dated 3 Jan. 1795, was recorded in Dinwiddie Co. in Feb. 1798. She mentioned her mother Obedience and appointed Henry Thweatt executor. Witnesses were William and Thomas Cardwell. (Some Wills From the Burned Counties of Virginia, W.L. Hopkins, 1987, p. 26). Of the other Cardwell children, only Thomas⁵, Jr. is traced. His Halifax Co. marriage to Mary, the daughter of Jeffrey Palmer, was dated 22 Dec. 1795. The 1819 Halifax Co. will of her father mentioned among others, grand-daughters Susanna⁶ and Obedience⁶ Cardwell. Thomas⁵ Cardwell was dead by 22 Nov. 1815 when the Halifax Co. marriage of his daughter Obedience⁶ to William Stowe was recorded, his widow Polly giving her consent.

William Thweatt⁴ (Henry³, Henry², James¹) lived at times in Lunenburg, Charlotte and Halifax counties. Estate accounts in Halifax Co. show that he was a teacher. He was a justice in Lunenburg Co. in 1779. He married first Dyce Farmer, listed as wife of William Thweatt in the 1780 Lunenburg Co. will of her father Lodowick Farmer. William married secondly Sally Gilliam, in Charlotte Co., Va. [marriage bond dated 1785]. He and Sally were named in the 1792 Charlotte Co. will of her father James Gilliam and William Thweatt was named executor. Ann, another

daughter of Lodowick Farmer had married James Eastham, who died intestate in Lunenburg Co. in 1792. In Halifax County in 1793 Ann Eastham and William Thweatt, as administrators of James Eastham's estate, sold land. William Thweatt and Dyce Farmer had at least one child, Thomas⁵ Thweatt. In 1807 Thomas Thweatt, Jr. sold 150 acres in Halifax Co. bordering on James Eastham, a James and Thomas Eastham witnessing the deed. They were probably sons of James Eastham and Ann Farmer and hence cousins to Thomas Thweatt, Jr. James Eastham, Jr. married Elizabeth Coleman, sister to Jane Coleman, the second wife of Capt. Thomas⁴ Thweatt and he was also a teacher. Thomas⁵ Thweatt, Jr. may have joined his father in his move to Tennessee about this time. It is thought William Thweatt is the person of that name who appears on the 1810 census for Rutherford Co., Tenn. with six children and fourteen slaves. His children by his second wife Sally Gilliam and their descendants are given in Silas (p. 87).

Thomas Thweatt⁴ (Henry³, Henry², James¹) entered the army in 1776 and served as captain in the 14th Va. Line, and is said to have served for seven years. He settled in Halifax Co. where in 1792 he married Susanna Barksdale, the sister of Sarah, the wife of his brother Giles⁴ Thweatt. They were the daughters of Nathaniel Barksdale whose will was probated in Halifax Co. in 1790. [By his first marriage Thomas⁴ Thweatt had one son Elisha Barksdale⁵ Thweatt who attended the University of North Carolina in 1812 and was in Prince Edward Co. in 1833. There is no record of him after that.] (Barksdale Family History and Genealogy, John A. Barksdale, 1940, p. 59). Thomas⁴ married secondly Jane, the daughter of Williamson Coleman of Dinwiddie Co. by his wife Million Hardaway. She was born in 1777 and died shortly after the birth of her only child Henry Coleman⁵ Thweatt in 1807. The latter wrote that his grandfather Henry³ Thweatt and Williamson Coleman were distantly related. Thomas⁴ Thweatt in his 1814 Halifax Co. will mentioned his two sons and left his son Henry 293 acres in Dinwiddie Co. being the land my father Henry Thweatt's family lived on and left to me in his will". He also willed his son Henry 1,000 acres on the Cumberland River in Livingston Co. Ky. His brother Giles⁴ Thweatt and friends Peter and Armistead Barksdale were appointed executors and guardians of his sons. Henry C. Thweatt attended the University of North Carolina in 1824 and later the University of Virginia. He married his maternal first cousin Amy Ann Goodwyn Boisseau in Petersburg on 24 Jan. 1827 [marriage bond]. She was a descendant of Joseph Goodwyn and Martha Thweatt³ (John², James¹). Henry and Amy Thweatt first lived on a plantation in Dinwiddie Co. which they named "Denmark" because it was near the Peterson Goodwyn place named "Sweden". Later they moved to Louisiana where Henry Thweatt had a distinguished career as a Methodist minister died in 1887. In 1853 Thweatt wrote a three volume autobiography, now in the possession of descendants in Texas. Excerpts from this appear in Silas (pp. 120-123), which is

also the reference for the descendants of H.C. and Amy Thweatt. In the biography Henry mentioned a visit to Thomas Jefferson while Thweatt was a student at the University of Virginia. Jefferson told him that he had known his father before and after the war and that there were family connections between the Thweatts, Epps, Peterson,s and Goodwyns.

Giles Thweatt⁴, (Henry³, Henry², James¹) settled in Halifax County where he married Sarah Barksdale. He died in 22 Nov. 1823 aged 72. (Family Visitor, p. 196). His will, dated 30 Dec. 1810, was probated in Halifax Co. in Nov. 1823. In addition to the children listed below, he mentioned his wife Sarah, his grand-daughter Martha T. Nash, and appointed Peter Barksdale, William Britton and John S. Pleasants executors. His daughters Mary, Lucy, and Fanny were unmarried at the time the will was made. The dates are from Halifax Co. marriage bonds. Issue of Giles and Sarah Thweatt:

1. Betty⁵ Thweatt m. William Britton, 24 April 1797
2. Susann ⁵ Thweatt m. Samuel Quarles 14 May 1805
3. Sarah⁵ Thweatt m. Charles F. Nash 29 Nov. 1806
4. Nancy⁵ Thweatt m. John S. Pleasants 4 Sept. 1806
5. Fanny⁵ Thweatt m. Abraham Sydnor 13 Feb. 1813
6. Mary⁵ Thweatt m. William Verser 24 Jan. 1814
7. Lucy Claiborne⁵ Thweatt, b. 1793 m. Beverly Sydnor of Mecklenburg Co. 2 Aug. 1816

8. Henry Thweatt⁵ , b. 1782 first married Mary A.E. whose surname is not known. They moved to Prince Edward Co. She died without issue and her will, recorded in Petersburg in 1845, devised to Henry a tract of land he had made over to her in Prince Edward Co. Henry is said to have married secondly a Michaux. The 1850 Prince Edward Co. census lists an infant Henry Thweatt born in Petersburg in the household "of these Michaux". It is probable Henry Thweatt had married a daughter of Jesse who died in childbirth. There is no record that the infant survived, and Henry Thweatt died in Richmond in 1863 at the age of 80.

Henry Thweatt⁴ (Henry³, Henry², James¹) lived in Dinwiddie Co. where he married Jane, the daughter of James Hardaway and Million Stanfield. He died in 1821 leaving a will which was destroyed when the Dinwiddie Co. records were burned in 1833. However a copy was registered in Greene Co. Alabama in 1839 where his daughter Lucy and her husband Bradford Burge had settled. According to this copy, dated 3 July 1821 and recorded

17 Sept. of the same year, Henry Thweatt mentioned his wife Jane, his son James, son Thomas, daughter Mildred Jones and her children, daughter Lucy and her husband Bradford Burge and his grand children Angyline and Henry Green. Appointed executors were his wife Jane, son Thomas, John Wynn, Stanfield Hardaway and Williamson Coleman, Sen. The will mentions the same heirs except for Angelina Green who had probably died. Henry Giles Green was appointed executor.

Issue of Henry Thweatt and Jane Hardaway.

1. Hardaway^s Thweatt - lived in Halifax Co. but d.s.p. before his father
2. James^s Thweatt - the records indicate that he was incompetent.
3. Lucy^s Thweatt m. Bradford Burge - moved to Greene Co. Ala.
4. Elizabeth^s Thweatt m. Abraham Green. They had 3 children: Henry, Ann, and Thweatt Green. (Reliques, p. 507). Of these only Henry survived. His Brunswick Co. marriage to Sarah Browder was dated 11 Nov. 1835.
5. Thomas^s m. Mary Ann Coleman, Brunswick marriage and dated 29 May 1810, Richard Coleman consenting. Thomas had died prior to 1844 leaving 10 children, of whom Mary Harper^s Thweatt m. William H. Boisseau and Jane R.^s Thweatt m. James P. Hardaway. This family connection moved to Marshall Co. Ky. (Dinwiddie Data, Thomas P. Hughes, 1975, p. 48; future references will be Data).
6. Mildred^s Thweatt m. Kennon Jones who died in 1826 (Data, p. 7) Mildred Jones calling herself daughter of Henry Thweatt deceased and widow of Kennon Jones made a deed of gift in Dinwiddie Co. on 12 June 1835 to the following children: Henry^s K.; John^s S.; Robert H.^s; Mary Ann^s Grigg; Kennon^s; and James^s Jones. According to the Bible records of John S. Jones, Mildred Thweatt Jones died 12 Aug. 1839, and her only daughter Mary Ann Jones Grigg died on 14 May 1847. The present whereabouts of the Bible itself are unknown. From other sources Mary Ann^s Jones had married in 1831 Dr. Thomas Burwell Grigg of Dinwiddie Co. and had four children by him. Dr. Grigg moved to Montgomery Co. Alabama in 1834. Of the sons of Kennon and Mildred^s Thweatt Jones, Robert Hardaway^s Jones (1807-1874) married Signiora Banister Archer (1817-1881) and moved to Mississippi. (Records of Mrs. W. Lytle Nichol in Memphis.)

George⁴ Thweatt (Mary³, Henry², James¹) lived in Dinwiddie County all his life. His wife Grace is said to have been a Thompson. On 28 Oct. 1762 in Amelia Co., Edward and Katy

Thweatt and George and Grace Thweatt deeded two tracts of land, one of which, referring to an earlier deed, had been purchased from Edward Mitchell by Henry Thweatt in 1735. According to the Dinwiddie Co. tax lists the death of George Thweatt occurred in 1791. The Dr. Robert Walker account book in the Virginia Historical Society records the death of Grace, the mother of George^s Thweatt in 1792. Annie^s Thweatt Powell, the grand-daughter of George⁺ and Grace Thweatt wrote that they had had twelve children, all but two of whom married (Silas, p. 147). This statement is partly substantiated by the Dinwiddie Co. tax lists and from material in the Thweatt-Hutchings letters written by members of the family who had remained in Virginia to those who had moved to Tennessee. Excerpts from these letters appear in Data. In addition, other sources say that there was a daughter Martha, a daughter who married a Gholston, and a daughter Frances who married John Leach. (Silas, p. 137). It maybe relevant that a Frances Leach appears on the Dinwiddie Co. Tax lists 1798-1800 with a George Leach in her household. One Harmon Thweatt appears in the household of William^s Thweatt, son of George⁺ on the personal property lists in 1788. He then appears in the household of George Thweatt Jr. until the death of the latter in 1795. Harmond then appears alone until 1798 when there is no further mention of him. His relationship to the George Thweatt family is not known.

Issue of George and Grace Thweatt:

1. William^s Thweatt - of whom later.
2. Joseph^s Thweatt - of whom later.
3. George^s Thweatt Jr. - d.s.p. in 1795.
4. Charles^s Thweatt - of whom later.
5. Stephen^s Thweatt - d.s.p.
6. Frances^s Thweatt m. John Leach
7. Martha^s Thweatt - probable
8. Capt. Peter^s Thweatt m. 1787 Lucretia Parish and d.s.p. in 1790.
9. Elizabeth^s Thweatt m. John M. Southerland and had issue
10. Sarah^s Thweatt (1768-1850) m. William Hutchings - moved to Tennessee.
11. Ann^s Thweatt m. Boswell Hutchings, brother to William, and remained in Virginia.

12. Mary^s Thweatt m. James Sturdivant. (See this magazine, Vol. 4, #3, p. 134). His death on 24 Nov. 1840 as James Sturdivant Sr. of Dinwiddie Co. Va. appeared in the Raleigh Register on 1 Jan. 1841.

William ⁴Thweatt (George^s, Henry², James¹) appeared on the Dinwiddie Co. tax lists in 1782 with 200 acres. He and his wife Frances were listed together on the personal property tax list in 1788, probably to differentiate him from another William. She is said to have been Frances Daniels and as she had a son named Harwood, it is significant that a Harwood Daniels appears on the 1782 Dinwiddie Co. land tax list. Among descendants in Tennessee, Harwood became Howard. William's son William^s first appears as a tithable in 1805, Harwood^s in 1807, and Peter^s in 1810. William⁴ Thweatt moved to Williamson Co. Tenn. about 1813 and had died prior to 1820 when the estate of his widow Frances was divided among the surviving children: Harwood^s, Elizabeth^s Coleman, Nancy^s Mayberry, and William^s, Elizabeth^s, and Peter^s, children of William^s, deceased. (Miscellaneous Records Williamson Co. Tenn. Vol. 2, Louise G. Lynch 1976).

Issue of William and Frances Thweatt: (The marriage dates are from Williamson County marriage bonds.)

1. Harwood^s Thweatt, b. 1787 m. 1815 Elizabeth Echols, b. 1787. See Silas p. 138) for issue.
2. Peter^s Thweatt - d.s.p. before 1820.
3. Catherine^s Thweatt m. 1815 Daniel Gill and d.s.p. before 1820.
4. Elizabeth^s Thweatt m. 1816 Joshua Coleman and d. 1831. They had issue: Thomas^s, Nancy^s and Frances E.^s Coleman who m. 1837 Peyton Thweatt, relationship unknown.
5. Nancy^s Thweatt m. 1818 Job Mayberry and had issue: Henry^s and Americus^s Mayberry. (Silas, p. 138).
6. William^s Thweatt died before 1820. He is said to have married Rebecca Thompson. According to Data (p. 7) a Rebecca Thweatt and Joshua Coleman died in Tennessee in 1825. Miscellaneous Records (Louise G. Lynch, 1976) refers to the estate of William Thweatt in 1825. He had a daughter Elizabeth^s Thweatt who married Samuel Blake, and sons William Howard^s Thweatt, b. 1811, and Peter Booker^s Thweatt, b. 1814. For the former and his descendants see Silas (p. 159). Peter B. ^sThweatt married his first cousin. Frances^s Thweatt, b. 1818 in 1833 and settled in Arkansas (See Silas, p. 112, 140 for descendants).

Joseph⁴ Thweatt, (George³, Henry², James¹) lived in Dinwiddie Co. The name of his first wife and the mother of his children is said to have been Patsy Gunn. (Silas, p. 137). He married secondly Sally Powell in Brunswick Co. on 1 April 1809. Her 1829 Brunswick Co. will only mentions her Powell relatives. Joseph⁴ Thweatt died 15 May 1818, leaving four daughters and several sons. (Data, p. 3,5.) Only the names of two of the daughters are known: Elizabeth⁵ Thweatt and Rhoda⁵, the wife of David Thacker. The Dinwiddie Co. marriage bond of Allen⁵, son of Joseph⁴ Thweatt, to Nancy Southerland was dated 1 Dec. 1818. She may have been his first cousin. He d.s.p. in 1840 in Dinwiddie Co., devising his whole estate to his wife. Ephraim⁵ Thweatt appeared as a tithable in his father's household in 1801. In 1810 he and his wife Henrietta (----), sold land in Nottoway Co. where they were then living. Ephraim is said to have been a Baptist preacher. He died intestate in Halifax Co., Va. in 1822 with Elisha Barksdale as administrator of his estate. The only issue of record is a daughter Martha T.⁶ Thweatt who married Asa J. Pritchett in Brunswick Co. on 27 Nov. 1826, her mother Henrietta giving consent.

Charles⁴ Thweatt (George³, Henry², James¹) resided in Dinwiddie Co. where he died 26 Mar. 1827. (Data, p. 8) His wife Elizabeth is thought to have been a Manson. Their son Archibald⁵ Thweatt, according to Dinwiddie Co. deed, sold the home plantation in 1830, reserving the graveyard.

Issue of Charles and Elizabeth Thweatt:

1. George⁵ Thweatt m. Ariadne Manlove in 1822 and moved to Georgia. (Data, p. 7).
2. Archibald H. ⁵ Thweatt - no tax listing after 1833.
3. Frances S.⁵ Thweatt m. Thomas Rives in 1809. (Reliques, p. 265).
4. William⁵ Thweatt b. 1800-m. 1) Martha, the daughter of John T. Sydnor (possibly a cousin) m. 2) Caroline Fraser, b. 1819. He had issue: John G.⁶ Thweatt- not in 1860 Census; William H.⁶ Thweatt, b. 1824 - unmarried in 1860; Martha A.T. Thweatt, b. 1833 - unmarried in 1860; Mary E.⁶ Thweatt; Virginia J.⁶ Thweatt. The last two married respectively John A. Bishop and Chaitman Bishop, both of Lunenburg.

TO BE CONCLUDED

LUNENBURG COUNTY DEED BOOK I

by J. C. Kolbe

(Continued from Vol. 7, p.41)

- P. 201 d. 16 Dec. 1745. William Motte Sen. of Brunswick to Uriah Cliswell of Amelia Co. a tract in Brunswick Co. on the northside of little beaver bond Creek being 223 acres. Wit. Jonathan Motte, William Rivers, James Amos. R. 1 June 1747.
- P. 204 d. 1 June 1747. William Mote to Henry Taley 54 acres on the North side of Meherrin River by patent d. 16 June 1744. Wit. Zacarias Hogens, Robert Burler, John Cook. R. 6 July 1747.
- P. 206 d. 6 July 1747. Lawrence Barker to Abraham Eckholes 174 acres on Southside of Staunton River. The land was granted to Lawrence Barker by patent d. 30 March 1743. Wit. Jos Eckholes, James Hodges. R. 6 July 1747.
- P. 209 d. 14 Feb. 1746. Jerimiah Hatcher to William Randolph of Goochland 354 acres on the northside of Staunton. Bounded by: Richardson's line. Wit. John Baskervill, Stephen Mallet, William Epperson. R. 6 July 1747.
- P. 214 d. 17 May 1747. John Turner of Amelia to Mathew Talbot of Lunenburg Co. 113 acres on North side of Wards Fork which was granted to Turner by patent d. 20 Aug. 1745. Wit. James Meredith, G. Mann, Clemt. Read. R. 6 July 1747.
- P. 216 d. 9 Feb. 1747. John Owen to James Cocke of Goochland 300 acres on North side of Stanton River. Wit. John Owen Junr., Thomas Nesby, Thomas Clark. R. 6 July 1747.
- P.219 d. 7 Sept. 1747. Richard Davis to Radford Maxey 100 acres on southside of Stanton River being part of a patent obtained by Mattox Mayes for 290 acres in 17[-]. R. 7 Sept. 1747.
- P. 222 d. 5 Sept. 1747. Thomas Jones & Mary his wife in Brunswick Co. to John Cooper 202 acres on south side of Crooked Run granted to Thomas Jones by patent d. 5 June 1746. Wit. Buckner Stith, James Amos, Samuel Meanley, Robt. H. Dyer. R. 7 Sept. 1747.
- P. 227 d. 7 Sept. 1747. William Hill & Catherine his wife to

Fran. Bressie 362 acres on west side of Butchers Creek. Bounded by: Josiah Baker's Corner. Wit. Walter Campbell, John Speed, David Dodd. R. 7 Sept. 1747.

- P. 231 d. 5 Sept. 1747. Thomas Jones of Brunswick & Mary his wife to James Amos 391 acres on north side of Crooked Ck. joining Thomas Jones's old line about 50 acres being in Brunswick Co. The 391 acres were granted to Thomas Jones by patent 1 Aug. 1745. Wit. Robt. H. Dyer, Samuel Meanley, John Cooper, Buckner Stith. R. 7 July 1747.
- P. 236 d. 5 Sept. 1747. James Amos & Elizabeth his wife to Samuel Meanly 194 acres being part of a tract that James Amos purchased of Thomas Jones on Crooked Run being 391 acres & granted to Thomas Jones by patent d. 1 Aug. 1745. Bounded by: Thomas Jones's old line but the dividing line between James Amos & Samuel Meanley. Wit. Robt. H. Dyer, Thomas Jones. R. 7 Sept. 1747.
- P. 239 d. 5 Oct. 1747. James Coleman to William Willie of Surry Co., Clerk, 100 acres on the North side of Roan Oake River being the land whereon John Roper formerly lived. Bounded by: land of Andrew Mooreman, land of Robt. Jones Junr. that he purchased of Andrew Breslar. Wit. Clemt. Read, Buckner Stith, L. Claiborne Jr., Robert Jones Junr. R. 5 Oct. 1747.
- P. 244 d. 23 Feb. 1746. Maria Byrd & Charles Carter Exors of William Byrd to Marmaduk Stanfield 345 acres on the southside of Dan River in Brunswick Co. Bounded by: at the River a little below where the Country line Crosses the said River. Wit. John Caldwell, Francis Lawson, James Irwin, William Douglass. R. 4 May 1747.
- P. 249 d. 10 October 1747. Richard Kennon of Charles City Co. & William Kennon Junr of Henrico to James McGlaughlin of Lunenburg 423 acres being part of an order of council d. 3 Nov. 1743 being laid on North side Stanton River and Both sides Cubb Creek. Bounded by: David Logan's line. Wit. John Donelson, John McNafe, William Caldwell. R. 2 Nov. 1747.
- P. 251 d. 21 July 1747. Isaack Clark of Louice Co. to John Cobbs of Albemarle Co. 377 acres on the South side of Stanton River on the upperside of Difficult Creek. Bounded by Batts Roberts's line. Wit. Jas. Daniel, Adren Wade, John Wade, James Williams. R. 2 Nov. 1747.
- P. 254 d. 1747. Richard Kennon of Charles City Co. and William Kennon of Henrico Co. to John Waller of Lunenburg a tract on the North side Stanton (to wit)

near Cubb Ck. being part of a patent for Richard & William Kennon d. 1 March 1743 for 273 acres. Bounded by: McDavid's line Wit. Jno. Donelson, Wm. Caldwell, John McNeece(?). R. 3 Nov. 1747.

- P. 256 d. 29 Oct. 1747. Henry Embry of Brunswick to William Jeter of Drisdale Parish. Caroline Co. a tract upon ye Ridge between (Kenup) of Reads Creek & Couches Creek formerly granted to Henry Embry by patent d. 1740. Wit. Wm. Embry, Francis Edlidge, Josias Baker. R. 2 Nov. 1747.
- P. 259 d. 14 September 1747. Mathew Talbot of Lunenburg to John Young of the same county 396 acres on the North side of ward fork. Bounded by: Austins line -- Hurts Corner. Wit. Chas. Talbot, Wm. Cook, John Stewart. Rec. 2 Nov. 1747.
- P. 261 d. 10 October 1747. Richard Kennon of Charles City Co. & William Kennon of Henrico to James Caldwell of Lunenburg 464 acres being part of a grant to Richard & William Kennon d. 1 March 1743. The 464 acres near Cubb Creek. Bounded by: James McGlaughlin's Corner. Wit. Jno. Donelson, John McNeese, William Caldwell. R. 2 Nov. 1747.
- P. 264 d. 18 Sept. 1747. Laurence House of Brunswick to Benjamin Baird of Surry Co. 195 acres on east side of Miles Creek. Wit. John Holloway, Robert Hobbs, Jobe Hobbs, John Leet, James Leet, Isack Halms. R. 2 Nov. 1747.
- P. 266 d. 3 Nov. 1747. John Lett to Benja. Baird of Surry Co. 116 acres. Bounded by: Beginning upon Miles's Creek at Dennis Larkes line-- to a branch known as the Reedy Branch-- Wills's line. Wit. L. Claiborne Jr., John Givin, Chas. Talbot.
- P. 268 d. 3 Oct. 1747. James Logan to Francis Man of Amelia 640 acres on North side Stanton River being part of a patent granted to Richard & William Kennon Junr. d. 1 March 1743. Bounded by: John Caldwell's East line. Wit. William Caldwell, Francis Man Jr., John Waller. R. 2 Nov. 1747.
- P. 270 d. Oct. 1747. Richard Kennon of Charles City & Wm. Kennon Junr. of Henrico to John Waller 468 acres on the North Side of Stanton River near Cobb Creek being part of Richard & William Kennon's patent d. 1 March 1743. Bounded by: corner of John McDavid-- Israel Pickins line

Wit. Wm. Caldwell, John McNeese, W. Caldwell.
R. 2 Nov. 1747.

- P. 272 d. 1747. Richard Kennon of Charles City Co. & William Kennon Jr. of Henrico to James Walkup 483 acres on the Northside of Staunton River on Cubb Ck. being part of a patent to Richard & William Kennon. d. 1 March 1747. Bounded by: David Logan's corner. Wit. Jno. Donelson, John McNeese, William Caldwell.
- P. 275 d. 2 Jan. 1747. Israel Peterson to Joseph Gerrard a tract on the hed branches of hounds Creek. Wit. Lyddal Bacon, Mary Bacon, Benjamin Moodey. R. 1 Feb. 1747.
- P. 278 d. 4 July 1747. David Lee Junr. to Aaron Ayres 284 acres on the South side of Ward's Fork. Wit. Andr. Kenedy, Richard Bain, Chas. Talbot, David Lee, Elizebeth Kennedy. R. 1 Feb. 1747.
- P. 280 d. 7 Jan. 1747. Robert Brooks of Brunswick Co. to David Walker 100 acres. Bounded by: the head of the Middle branch being part of a larger tract granted by patent to William Munford. Wit. J. Scott, L. Claiborne Jr., Jno. Cox, R. 1 Feb. 1747.
- P. 283 Luke Smith Sen. of Lunenburg Co. to son Luke Smith & his wife Martha 250 acres on the Southside of Dan River. Bounded by: - Bird's back line - Tenahominy Creek - mouth of Dan River. Wit. Richd. Griffin, Aaron Penson, Aaron Penson, Junr. R. 1 Feb. 1747.
- P. 285 d. 7 March 1747. William Maclain of Brunswick to Peter Hudson of Lunenburg 104 acres granted by patent d. 25 July 1746, being on south side of Stanton River. Bounded by: George Roberts's lower Corner -- to Bowlings Corner. Wit. M. Cadet Young, Ebenezer Sherman, John Gwin. R. 7 March 1747.
- P. 288 d. 27 Oct. 1747. Luke Smith to John East 125 acres on North side of Turnup Ck. being part of a larger tract granted to Smith. Bounded by: Canon's line --Waller []. Wit. Mathew Talbot, John Mead, William Mobbarry. R. 7 March 1747.
- P. 291 d. 27 Oct. 1747. Luke Smith to Thomas Pharis 75 acres on the North side of Tunip [Ck.] being part of a larger patent granted to Smith. Bounded by: Canons line, Wit. Mathew Talbot, John Mead, William Mobbarry. R. 7 March 1747.
- P. 295 d. 19 Feb. 1747. John Parker of Brunswick to Joseph Miner 327 acres on Northside of Dry Creek which was

granted 5 June 1746. Wit. John Twitty, Geo. Walton.
R. 7 March 1747.

- P. 297 d. 10 Jan. 1747. Clement Read of Brunswick Co. to Nicholas Edmunds 577 acres on both sides of the Great branch of Couche's Creek. The same being part of a patent granted 30 Aug. 1744 to Thomas Gilliam. The tract sold to Edmunds & next to Clement Read. Wit. John Ingram, Nicho. Lanier, John Moutray. R. 7 March 1747.
- P. 302 d. 1 June 1747. Thomas Briggs of Surry Co. to Tandy Walker of Lunenburg Co. land on both sides the upper South Fork of Meherin River. Wit. Silvanus Walker, Richd. Ellis, William Jordan. R. 7 March 1747.
- P. 304 d. 9 March 1747. Alexander Spalding, John Lidderdale, Samuel Gordon merchants to James Anderson 504 acres part of a tract of 16,993 acres on Wards Fork granted to Spalding and Lidderdale by patent d. 18 Feb. 1744 marked as 27 in a platt. Wit. Thomas Jones, Thomas Vernon, James Murphy. R. 4 April 1748.
- P. 308 d. 9 March 1747. Alexander Spalding, John Lidderdale, Samuel Gordon to Thomas Vernon 573 acres part of a tract of 16,993 acres on Ward's Fork and numbered 29 in a Platt. Wit. Thomas Jones, James Murphey, James Anderson. R. 4 April 1748.
- P. 312 d. 18 March 1747. Jno. Tayr. Duke to Edward Goodrick of Brunswick 100 acres formerly granted to James Mitchell by patent d. 17 March 1736 on the east side of Flatt Creek. Wit. Jno. Duke, Ren'eyal Duke. R. 4 April 1748.
- P. 315 d. 5 Dec. 1747. John Owen to James Cocke of Henrico 2 tracts of land containing 418 acres on both sides of Stanton River. One tract containing 137 acres granted by patent to John Russell d. 1 Feb. 1738. Bounded by: Mouth of Clover Ck. The other tract containning 281 acres on southside of said river [Stanton] granted by patent to John Russell d. 1 Feb. 1738. Wit. John Twitty, John Givin, John Owen. Rec. 4 April 1748.

TO BE CONTINUED

DEPOSITIONS FROM A SUIT IN CUMBERLAND COUNTY, 1787-1789

by Barbara H. Browder

The depositions are transcribed and include a great deal of genealogical information about Gloucester and Cumberland County families. Access kindly granted by the Clerk of the Circuit Court, Cumberland County.

The Commonwealth of Virginia to the sheriff of Cumberland County, greeting. We command you, that you summon Walter Keeble, Senior Catharine Smith Catharine Boyed Sally Gwin Walter Keeble son of Dorothy Keeble and Walter Keeble son of Walter Keeble to appear before our Justices of our court in Chancery, of our said county, at the courthouse, on the fourth Monday in August next, to answer a bill in Chancery exhibited against them by Stapleton Keeble heir at law and next of kin to Humphrey Keeble dec'd. And this they shall in no wise omit under the penalty of 100 pounds each And have then there this writ, Witness Miller Woodson, clerk of our said court, at the courthouse the 24th day of July 1787 in the XIIth year of the commonwealth.

Creed Taylor D.C.

[On docket]

Keeble) Spa.
v.) in
Keeble) Chy

24th July 1787

10th August 1787 Then summoned Walter Keeble Senr., Catharine Boyed, Walter Keeble son of Dorothy Keeble and Walter Keeble son of Walter Keeble. Not time to summon Catharine Smith, Salley Gwin no inhabitant of this County

1787--Aug. John Lee D.S. for

al. sums. to Ca. Smith Henry Skipwith

first time for bill 23 August 1787

Nov. further time

Decr. same

1788 Jan. same

Feb. same
 Mar. further time
 Apr. same
 May Bill & time
 June further time
 July further time
 Aug. same
 Sep. same
 Oct. answer & time
 Nov. gen. rep. & coms.
 Dec. contd for dep.

The Commonwealth of Virginia to the sheriff of Cumberland county, greeting. We command you, that you summon Catharine Smith as before commanded to appear before our Justices of our court in Chancery of our said county, at the courthouse of the said county, on the fourth Monday in November next, to answer a bill in Chancery exhibited against her by Stapleton Keeble heir at Law and next of kin to Humphrey Keeble dec'd. And this she shall in no wise omit, under the penalty of 100 pounds. And have then there also this writ. Witness Miller Woodson, clerk of our said court, at the courthouse, the 1st day of September 1787 in the XII year of the commonwealth.

Creek Taylor D.C.

 [On docket]

Keeble)	Al. Sp	B	
v.)	Chy.		Jany 1789
Smith)			Cont'd for depo.
1 Sepr. 1787			Feby. same
Catharine Smith			Mar. same
Summoned to appear			April same
as Within directed			May do.
September 19th 1787			June do.

John Lee D.S. for

July depo. pub. set

Henry Skipwith

for hearing

The deposition of Charles Barker taken in a suit [fold]
Court of Cumberland County between Stapleton Keeble plaintiff
[fold] Walter Keeble Executor of Humphrey Keeble dec'd and
others defendants Flamstead Ransom present for the plaintiff
Persuent to a didimus, taken at Cumberland Court House the 21st
day of April 178nine

This deponant being of lawfull age and first sworn upon the Holy
Evangelist of Almighty God, deposeth and saith, that in addition
to his deposition already taken he answers in the same suit the
following interrogatories
for the plaintiff. 1st how long was it before Humphry Keeble
died that you had the conversation mentioned in your former
deposition.

Answer in the course of a year but the length of time I am
[torn] certain which was at my house he walked their and further
saith [torn]

Charles Barker
his mark

Sworn to before us
Thomas Nash
Nathl. Carrington

The depositions of John Hill Robert Ranson Catherine Steward
William Davenport and Joseph Robertson, taken in a suit
depending in the Court of Cumberland County between Stapleton
Keeble plaintiff and Walter Keeble Executor of Humphry Keeble
deceased and others defendants present Flamstead Ransom for the
Plaintif persuent to a didimus, taken at Cumberland Court the 27
day of April 178nine

John Hill of lawfull age and first sworn [fold]
Evengelist of Almighty God deposeth and saith that in addition
to his deposition already taken in the same suit he answers the
following Interogatorities for the plaintiff, How long before
Humphry Keeble died that you had the conversation mentioned in
your former deposition.

Answer about two months. 2nd Wheather was not Charles Barker
was not [crossed out] called a Tory in the time of the was
Answer, he generialy was in my neighbourhood & further saith not

John Hill

Sworn to before us

Thomas Nash

Nathl. Carrington

Robert Ransom of lawful age and first sworn upon the Holy Eve[torn]gelist of Almighty God, deposeth and saith [blot] that the said Humphry Keeble had a little box which he call'd his Spice Box, with drawers in it, in which he kept his Money and papers of value, and this deponant saith that he understood that the house that the said Box was generally kept in was burnt on the same night that the said Humphry Keeble died and that the said Box with it, and further saith that the said Humphry was one of the most private men he ever noed in his affairs.

Interogatory for the Plaintiff 1st. did you ever hear that Adcock Hobson and Thomas Davenport had each of them wrote a will for the said Humphry Keeble. Answer. I have. 2d. How long was it before the said Humphry Keeble died that he appeared to be blind. Answer. More than a year. 3d. Did you ever hear that Charles Barker was counted a tory. Answer. I have often heard he was & further saith not.

Robert Ransom

Sworn to before us

Thomas Nash
Nathl. Carrington

Joseph Robertson of lawfull age and first sworn upon the Holy Evangelist of Almighty God, deposeth and saith that some time after Humphry Keeble died he hapened in company with Harrison Jones and in conversation with the said Jones the said Jones said that he was in company with the said Humphry Keeble when alive and after some conversation respecting the giving his Estate do you not intend to give Walter Keeble som of your estate he said no I have twice set Walt up and he has run thro it, and after further discussion he the said Jones said that the said Humphry Keeble said, as to Walter Keebles son he did not believe their was a drop of Keebles blood in him, and wou'd not give him any thing & further saith not

his

Joseph Robertson
Mark

Sworn to before us

Thomas Nash
Nathl. Carrington

William Davenport of lawfull age and first sworn upon the Holy Evangelist of Almighty God deposeth and saith that Humphry Keeble in his life was one of the most private man he ever nowed and further saith not

Sworn to before us

William Davenport
his mark

Thomas Nash
Nathl. Carrington

Catherine Steward of lawfull age and first sworn upon the Holy Evengelist of Almighty God, deposeth and saith that after [cross-out] her Father died Humphry Keeble sent for this deponent for to live with him, and she lived with him four or five years, before the said Humphry Keeble died and she believes that she knowed his temper as well as [anv] body cou'd the said Humphry was a remarkable private man in his affairs[blot] the said Humphry used to keep his most pr[torn]ceple papers in a little box with drawers which he called his spice box and after this deponent moved to Capt. Thomas Davenports to live, the said Humphry Keeble came to the Davenports frequently to do business for him and he was so private in consulting the said Davenport that he generally went out in private and this deponant further saith that she had heard that Captn. Thomas Davenport had wrote a will for the said Humphry Keeble, and after the said Humphry died this deponant and her husband went to Mrs. Smiths and after some conversation Mrs. Smith was asked whether[crossed out] what sickness the said Humphry Keeble died with, her answer was that she believed he was worn out with age. And further saith that the same night that the said Humphry died his Dary where the said spice Box was gnerally kept was burnt with the Spice box this deponant further saith that when with Mrs. Smith she told this deponant that she had been to see Humphry Keeble just before he died, and [blot] after the said Humphry died the said Smith asked the said Walter Keeble if the said H[blur] Keeble had left a will, the said Walter said he did not know his unkle had never said any thing to him about a Will and then she went home, and returned in one or two days to the same place where the said Humphry lived and she said Walter told her that he had found a Will ly open in the top of a little Trunk, this deponants Husband said that cou'd certainly not be his Will, he must have another, Mrs. Smiths answer was that if he had it was burnt in the Spice box, for Walter had taken a greadeal of pains to inquire of the said Humphrys perticular neighbours to no if their was any Will and they had none. And further saith Interogatory for the plaintiff[crossed out] and this deponant further saith that she heard the said Humphry say[crossed out] seem to be much disturbed at the said Walter Keeble bringing the widow of Robert Keeble and her son and throwing them on him and further saith not

Sworn to before us

Thomas Nash

Nathl. Carrington

Her
Catherine Steward
Mark

The Deposition of Charles Barker
of Lawful age taken before us Maurice Langhorn & Thos. Nash
Justices of the peace for said County the third day of Marcy
in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and eighty
nine agreeable to a Didimus to us Directed in a suit in Chancery
now Depending in the County Court aforesaid between Stapleton
Keeble Complainant and Walter Keeble Junr and others Defendants,
the said Walter being present & the Complainant having had Legal
Notice of the time & place of taking this deposition but not
appearing the Deponant being duly qualified deposeth & saith
that some time in the fall one thousand seven hundred and
eighty one, Humphry Keeble now deceased was at the
House of this Deponant & this Deponant asked the
said Humphry why he fatigued himself in the man-
ner he did or words to that effect when he had no
children. The said Humphry answered & said that he had
no children of his own but that he had two that he es-
teemed as his own to wit Walter Keeble son of Walter
& Walter Keeble son of Robert Keeble & that he intended to
make them members of his estate & shou'd leave it to
them after his decease. This Deponant further saith he
then told the said Humphry that he this Deponant had
understood that he meant to leave to Flamstead Ranson
a part of his estate, the said Humphry then appeared to
be angry & said that Ransone had lately got one of his
Negroes that he had partly sold & partly given him
one the said Negro being sold for paper money & as this
Deponant understood from the said Humphry, that
the said Ranson had not acted a fair part
or had cheated him out of the said Negro
And further this Deponant saith not

his
Charles Barker
mark

Cumberland County To wit

of Lawful Age taken before us Maurice Langhorne & Tho. Nash
Justices of the Peace for said County the third day of March in
the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred Eighty Nine,
agreeable to [torn] to Didimus to us directed in the suit in
Chancery now depending in the county Court aforesaid between

Stapleton Keeble Complainant and Walter Keeble, Jr., & others Defendants the Defendants Walter Keeble being present and the Complainant having had Legal Notice of the time and place of taking this Disposition but not appearing himself but by Flamstead Ransone who appeared with a power of Attorney from the Complainant, being duly qualified agreeable to law, Deposeth & saith that some time before the Death of Mr. Frederick this Deponant was at his ho[use] & the said Hatcher said he had just come Home from [torn] -phry Keebles, & this Deponant asked the said Hatcher how Mr. Humphry Keeble was, he answered that he was very weak & low & believed that he would not continue here long, this Deponant then said she wondered if Mr. Keeble had made a will he answered he believed he had This Deponant said she wondered who he the said Humphrey had given or left his estate to, the said Frederick [then said?] he believed to the two little Walts The said Frederick Hatcher then told this Deponant that the said Humphry said if the making of his will was made known he should be knocked in the head & this Deponant further saith that from the above conversation, she was sensible that the said Frederick Hatcher had written the will of the said Humphry Keeble This Deponant further further saith that she has often heard & believed to be true that Humphry Keebles Eyesight for a considerable time before his Death was so much impaired as to disable him to discover one person from another And further this Deponant saith not.

Lucy Nash

Sworn to before

us the Day & year

afores'd

Thomas Nash
Maurice Langhorne

Cumberland County To Wit

The Deposition of Judith Hubard

[torn] Lawful Age taken before us Maurice Langhorne & Thos. Nash [Justilces of the Peace for said County the third day of [fold] [torn] of our Lord One thousand and Seven hundred and Eighty [torn] agreeable to a Didimus to us directed in a suit in Chancery [torn] depending in the county court aforesaid between Stapleton Keeble complainant and Walter Keeble Senr. and others, Defendants the said Walter being present and the Complainants having had Legal Notice of the time & place of taking the Deposition, but not appearing, the Deponant being

duly qualified Deposeth and Saith that some time in the year One thousand Seven hundred & eighty two as well as this Deponant recollects she happened at the House of Frederick Hatcher & the said Hatcher asked this Deponant if Humphrey Keeble had ever sent for her husband to witness his will, this Deponant answered that he never had that she knew of, the said Hatcher then said that he had written the said Keebles Will & further said that he wondered that the said Humphrey did neglect geting one more witness to his will, that he was the only one himself & at the same time said he should not live long himself & the said Hatcher further said that Humphrey Keeble had left Walter Keeble Senr. his executor & that he had lent two Negroes to Mrs. Smith & two to Mrs. Boyd for life & had given all his estate to Walter Keeble Junr. & Walter Keeble son of Robert Keeble deceased except what was lent as afores'd & that to be given to the two Walts afores'd after the expiration of the lives afores'd. This Deponant further saith that for a considerable time before the Death of Humphrey Keeble deceased, his Eyesight was so far impaired that she this Deponant often heard him say that he cou'd not discover one person from another only by their [v]oice. The Deponant being asked by Flamstead [Ran]son who appeared with a power of att'y from [torn] complainant who died first Humphry Keeble [or] Frederick Hatcher she answered the latter. [torn] further asked by the Person afores'd wether Humphrey [Keeble] was out of his senses at the time a Dary was [burnt] Answered that he appeared to be out of his [torn] but was sitting up in his bed. [blot] The Deponant being then asked how long Humphrey Keeble had made his will answered as well as she recollects several months before the Dary was burned. And further this Deponant saith not

Judith Hubbard

Sworn to before us
the [torn] afores'd Flamsted
Ranson being present with a
power of att'y from the Comp't

The Deponant being asked a question by the Compts Attn'y answered, that she had been acquainted with Humphrey Keeble a considerable time & that he kept his matters in as much secrecy as any man she knew or she believed & further that from ye best information she cou'd & believes to be true that the Dary that was burnt was by casualty & no fault of Walter Keeble Sen'r

The above sworn to before
us this third day of Mary 1789
Thomas Nash
Maurice Langhorne

July 6th [17]89 Being called on by Mr. Stableton Keeble to d[illegible] what I heard Mr. Walter Keeble say Respecting Mr. Humphrey Keebles will -- to the best of my knowledge he said as follows -- That he did not believe Mr. Humphrey Keeble either made or signed the will that was then in being & that Mr. Stableton Keeble might thank God the Estate did not fall into the hands of Flamstade Ransone, as for my part said Mr. Walter Keeble, I do not expect to keep the Estate, for I am convinced Mr. Stableton Keeble will recover it by law; he also said that the old gentleman died clear of debt except taxes & that he discharged by the sale of a waggon & two colts -- he farther said that two of his neighbours came to him & offered to prove any will that he would produce for two Hhd. of tobacco

G. Guthrie

Gloucester &c Geo. Guthrie appeared personally before [blot] justices for this County & made oath on the holy Evangelists that the above [blot] writing is true Given under my hand this 6th of July 1789

Machen Boswell
Chas. Tomkins

George Keeble aged fifty one years of age deposeth & saith that Walter the father of Stapleton the plaintiff as well George the Grandfather allways lived & died in the County of Gloucester, where the family now resides, and being a descendant of the sd. George of course was acquainted with the family, that the aforesaid George was the elder brother of Humphery Keeble late of Cumberland County and that Stapleton Keeble now inherits the estate of the aforesaid Walter as Heir at law, and farther this deponant saith not

Geo: Keeble

Gloucester County To Wit

We do certify that the above said George Keeble appeared before us two of the Justices of the peace for the aforesaid county and made oath to the truth of the above, Given under our hands this fifteenth day of May 1789

John Peyton
Thomas Tabb

TO BE CONTINUED

QUERIES

HARRISON. Gray Harrison Jr., (259 Eastbrooke, Jackson, MS 39216) seeks information on the ancestry of Benjamin Harrison, Sr. (Will 1789-90) of Brunswick Co., VA. See Boddie, Historical Southern Families, Vol. VIII, pages 59-76, and additional info on the descendants of his son James (Will Oct. 21, 1795).

WADE. Mrs. J.R. Patterson, (104 East Oxford St., Pontotoc, MS 38863.) Robert Wade, wife Elizabeth, died Halifax County, VA 1770, formerly of Goochland Co., believed to be son of Richard Wade, wife Grissel, who patented land in Goochland 1728. How was Richard Wade related to Edward Wade who died in York Co. 1677? How related to Armiger Wade of York Co. and Christopher Wade of Isle of Wight Co.? How were the Wades related to the Hampton family. The names Hampton, Edward, Richard and Grissel are handed down in several generations of the Wade family that moved from Pittsylvania Co., VA to Georgia soon after the Revolution. Will exchange.

JORDAN. Mrs. Pauline J. Miller. (RR2, Box 267, Fairview, TN 37062) Can anyone tell who were brothers and sisters of Upshaw and Drury Jordan, Jr.? They were sons of Drury Jordan, Sr. and wife Mary. Drury Jr. came to Davidson Co., TN between 1805-1810. Died and buried there 1836.

SINGLETON. Mrs. O.D. Atkinson (370 Church Rd. S.W., Marietta, GA 30060) was the Jincy Singleton who married Allen Floyd (or Floyd Allen) on 7 Jan. 1820 in Lunenburg Co., VA, the daughter of Edmund Singleton Rev. soldier? Family legend says Edmund was born in VA joined Rev. forces Amelia Co, VA. Married Elizabeth?, went to Montgomery Co., N.C. 1800 Mecklenburg Co., N.C. Census shows him with 2 daughters older than Jincy who was born 1803. What were their names? What became of them? What was Elizabeth's last name? When and where did Elizabeth and Edmund marry? Who were Edmund's parents and siblings? Any help will be appreciated.

SCARBOROUGH. Mrs. Albert Thomas (Rte. 2, Box 141, Granbury, TX 76048) needs information on Sterling Scarborough who married Mary Reese 1800 Brunswick Co., VA. dau. of Isham Reese and Rhoda Thomas marr. Amelia Co., VA. Who were Sterling Scarborough parents, bro. and sisters? Who was wife and children and parents of Isham Reese and Rhoda Thomas. A William Thomas signed marriage bond for Rhoda Thomas and Isham Reece. Was William father to Rhoda? Will answer all letters and pay postage and copying.

BELL. Nina S. Bell (19620 Bob-o-link Dr, Miami, FL 33015) seeks info on parents and siblings of Pulaski B. Bell, b 1793 in Nottoway Co. m Sarah Nailing 1827, moved to Weakley Co. TN 1835.

**BOX 118
RICHMOND, VIRGINIA 23201**

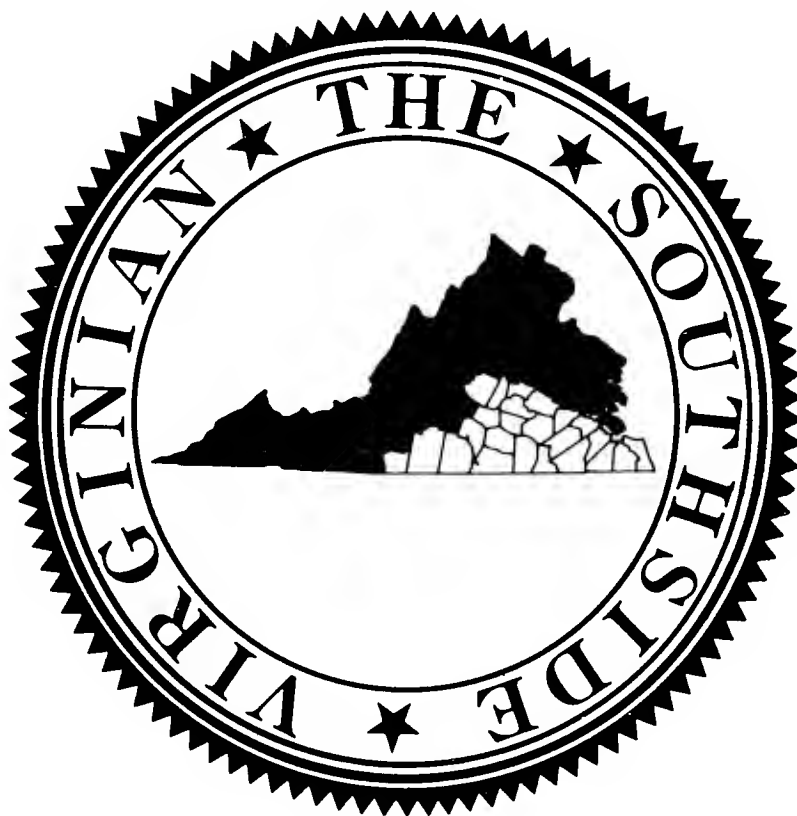
**U.S. Postage
PAID
Permit # 304
Richmond, Va.**

VIRGINIA BEACH PUBLIC LIBRARY
CENTRAL LIBRARY
4100 VIRGINIA BEACH BLVD.
VIRGINIA BEACH, VA 23452

VOL. VII, NO. 3

JULY, 1989

THE SOUTHSIDE VIRGINIAN





THE SOUTHSIDE VIRGINIAN

Volume 7

July 1989

Number 3

TABLE OF CONTENTS	97
BOOK REVIEWS	98
BRUNSWICK COUNTY WILL BOOK 3	99
CUMBERLAND COUNTY JUDGMENTS	107
BRUNSWICK COUNTY JUDGMENTS, 1825	111
SUSSEX COUNTY SUPERIOR COURT SUIT	119
JAMES TURNER ESTATE PAPERS	125
NOTTOWAY COUNTY MARRIAGES	126
BRANDON FAMILY REGISTER, HALIFAX COUNTY, 1782-1889	131
PITTSYLVANIA COUNTY TITHABLES, 1770	133
THE THWEATT FAMILY	135
QUERIES	143

Lyndon H. Hart, J. Christian Kolbe, Editors
Graphics by Bobby Sheppard

Copyright 1989

Address all correspondence to P.O. Box 118, Richmond, VA 23201

BOOK REVIEWS

HYDE COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA COUNTY COURT MINUTES, 1756-1785
Book II, by Weynette Parks Haun, 155 pages including full name index, soft cover. The minutes of the local court are an indispensable source of information for genealogists. Mrs. Haun has done her usual fine job of transcribing the early texts. This volume includes wills and other probate data as well as orphan's information. It is highly recommended for researchers in the coastal area of North Carolina. Cost: \$20 [see below].

MORGAN DISTRICT, NORTH CAROLINA SUPERIOR COURT OF LAW & EQUITY, BOOK II, Land Records, 1773-1807, by Weynette Parks Haun, 154 pages including full name and place index, soft cover. Much of western NC was under the jurisdiction of this court in the period covered by the book. Copies of surveys are included and there is a great deal of material about land titles in dispute. There are over a dozen references to Virginia. Cost: \$22.50

NORTH CAROLINA REVOLUTIONARY ARMY ACCOUNTS, SECRETARY OF STATE, TREASURER'S & COMPTROLLER'S PAPERS, JOURNAL A, 1775-76, by Weynette Parks Haun, 188 pages including full surname and place index and index to military materials and engagements. This is a comprehensive listing of payments made to individuals for patriotic services and supplies in the early Revolutionary period. There is a great deal of material for those interested in examining the Revolutionary War or hunting for ancestors who may have contributed to the war effort. Cost: \$27.50.

WAKE COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA COUNTY COURT MINUTES, 1804-1807, Book VI, by Weynette Parks Haun, 148 pages including full name index, soft cover. This is another in a series of Mrs. Haun's accurate and highly useful county record transcriptions. She makes what can be an arduous task, an easy and genealogically rewarding experience. The daily operations of court often contain research gems, and they are now readily accessible thanks to Mrs. Haun's efforts. Cost: \$20.00. To order: Weynette Parks Haun, 243 Argonne Drive, Durham, NC 27704
Costs for all Mrs. Haun's books include postage book-rate. NC residents & Libraries add 5% sales tax.

ABSTRACTS FROM THE NORTH CAROLINA JOURNAL HALIFAX, NC 1795-1797, Vol. II, by Raymond Parker Fouts, 221 pages including full name and location index, soft cover. Newspaper abstracts are a useful source of historical and genealogical information containing marriages, obituaries, sales of land, references to estates, and court suits. There are over 75 references to Virginia. An excellent supplemental source to the court records for the genealogist. To order: GENREC BOOKS, P.O. BOX 9012, COCOA, FL 32922-9012. Price postpaid: \$21.00.

JOSIAH CARTER (1745-1822) HIS FOREBEARS, DESCENDANTS, AND ALLIED FAMILIES, by Randolph A. Malone, 462 pages includes full name index. A handsome bound volume documenting the descent from Thomas Carter of Henrico Co. and giving detailed info. on 10 children of Josiah and their descendants to the 9th generation throughout the South. To order: R.A. Malone, 143 Tuxedo Drive, Thomasville, GA 31792. Cost: \$33.00 postage paid.

BRUNSWICK COUNTY WILL BOOK 3

By L.H. Hart

The following is a brief abstract of the wills and estate records [containing mention of heirs] found in Will Book 3 for Brunswick County. All legatees are listed under the name of the testator, as are the date of the will and its recordation. When there is mention of land in acreage or a different county, this information is included.

- P.6 JOHN BROOKS. D. Dec. 1750 R. Mar.26, 1751.
Wife: Elizabeth. Brother: William.
- P.7 WILLIAM MACLIN, SR. D. Jan. 9, 1751. R. Mar.26, 1751.
Children: James; William; John; Ann LANIER; Judith
MCKNIGHT. Grandchild: Thomas LANIER, son of Ann.
- P.11 JOHN FARRINGTON. D. Nov. 14, 1750. R. Mar. 26, 1751.
Wife: Elizabeth. Brother: Edward. Sons: Robert, John.
Mentions all my children. Son John given 270 acres in
Surry Co.
- P.13 HENRY LEDBETTER. D. Sept. 23, 1749. R. Mar. 26, 1751.
Wife: Edith. Children: Elizabeth WALTON; Charles;
Henry; Drury. Executor: Isaac Row WALTON.
- P.15 WILLIAM WHITTINGTON. D. Oct. 24, 1750. R.Mar.26, 1751.
Wife: Mary. Sons: John, Howel; William.
- P.16 WILLIAM WALL. D. July 19, 1748. R. Mar. 26, 1751.
Children: Thomas; David; Drury; Mary. Sons were given
the following amounts of land: Thomas, 40 acres; David
40 acres; Drury, 223 acres.
- P.18 JOHN BETTY, Clerk. D. Jan. 12, 1750/1. R.Mar. 26, 1751.
Brother: William. Neice: Mary, daughter of William,
not 21.
- p.19 STERLING CLACK. D. Jan. 1750. R. Mar.26, 1751.
Son: Eldridge. Mentions all my children.
- P.28 THOMAS JACKSON, SR. D.Aug. 15, 1751. R.Sept. 24, 1751.
Children: Thomas; John; Ralph; Daniel; Peter; Mary
RANEY; Ann. Mentions Peter Jackson, the son of
William, deceased. Land was given to the following
children: John, 400 acres; Peter, 250 acres; Mary
Raney, 250 & 150 acres.
- P.33 WALTER CAMPBELL. D. none R. Sept. 24, 1751.
Wife: Tabitha. Sister: Sarah CAMPBELL or HOGG of
Scotland. Mentions land in Lunenburg Co.

- P. 40 JOHN DAVIS. D. Nov. 11, 1748. R. Sept. 25, 1751.
Wife: Mary. Children: John; Matthias; Rejoyce, wife
of John DUKE. Grandchildren: John, Frances, children
of Matthias. Son John given 673 acres for life.
Grandson John (an infant) given 673 acres.
- P. 42 JOHN LIGHTFOOT. D. Apr. 20, 1751. R. Dec. 31, 1751.
Wife: Molly. Brothers: William; Armestead. Legatees:
Eldridge, Betty, Dolly, Salley, John, William CLACK,
children of James CLACK; James, Elizabeth BURWELL,
children of Nathaniel Bacon BURWELL, deceased. The
legatees were given lots in city of Williamsburg.
- P. 54 WILLIAM WYSE. D. Sept. 8, 1738. R. Mar. 31, 1752.
Wife: Ledether. Children: Joshua; Richard; James;
John; Thomas; Mary; Anne; William. Mentions that
some children are underage. Land given to the
following: sons Joshua and Richard, 190, 130, 23
acres; son James, 124 acres; son John, 108 acres;
son Thomas, 85 acres.
- P. 58 EDWARD DENTON. D. Sept. 7, 1750. R. Mar. 31, 1752.
Wife: Sarah. Sons: William; Thomas; James; John.
- P. 61 JAMES BENNIT, Sr. D. Nov. 11, 1751. R. Mar. 31, 1752.
Wife: Mary. Children: Benjamin; James; Mary PROCTER;
Frances TIMS; Priscilla DUGGER; Joseph; Reubin;
Brambley (daughter).
- P. 70 JOHN TOOKE. D. Dec. 5, 1751. R. June 23, 1752.
Children: John; Joseph; Demsey; Cuzziah (daughter).
Grandchildren: John & Arthur TOOKE (not 21). Cousin:
Absalom ATKINSON. Gives land as follows: son John,
300 acres in Northampton Co. NC; son Joseph, 165 acres
and negroes left him by his grandmother.
- P. 73 EDWARD PENNINGTON. D. May 16, 1752. R. June 24, 1752.
Mother Mary PENNINGTON. Brothers: Benjamin; John
George; James; William. Nephew: Edward PENNINGTON, son
of Benjamin. Land given to brother William.
- P. 76 JOHN LUCAS. D. by 1745. R. June 24, 1752.
Wife: Mary. Mentions 5 children. Mentions: received
from William Lucas' executor a legacy [p. 144 John from
his brother William's estate].
- P. 78 WILLIAM LUCAS. D. by 1744. R. 29 July 1752
Brothers: Charles; John; Samuel; David.
- P. 83 ANNE NIPPER [widow of John, died 1736] D. Oct. 6, 1752.
R. Oct. 24, 1752.

Sons: John; Alexander; James. Sons-in-law: Richard ROTTINGBERRY; Thomas WESTMORELAND; William JINKINGS.

- P.84 SAMUEL CHAMBERLIN. D.Sept. 14, 1752. R.Oct. 24, 1752. Daughter: Elizabeth, wife of Sampson LANIER. Legatee: Mary, daughter of Edward SWANSON.
- P.93 WILLIAM DENTON. D. Feb. 6, 1753. R. Feb. 27, 1753. Mother: not named. Wife: Chastity. Daughter: Lucy.
- P.104 JOHN DOUGLAS. D. by 1751. R. Apr. 24, 1753. Wife: Mary 1/3 estate. Division: John MACLIN, Arthur HARRIS, 1/3 each.
- P.111 JOHN MOORE. D. Mar. 9, 1750/1. R. July 24, 1753. Wife: Mary. Children: John, Drury. Mentions all my children, son John is the heir at law and is still an infant.
- P.116 JOHN RANDALL. D. Nov.17, 1752. R. Aug. 28, 1753. Wife: Frances. Children: Josias; Susanna WARE; John; William; Peter; Frances. Land is given to sons: John, William, Peter.
- P.117 CHARLES STUART. D. Dec.2, 1752. R. Sept. 25, 1753. Children: Richard; William; John; James; Rebecca; Anne; Sarah. Land given to sons as follows: Richard, land I live on; William, land; Richard and William, 200 acres in Surry Co.; John, 300 acres.
- P.119 SAMUEL CLARKE. D. none R. Sept. 26, 1753. Sons: Daniel; Samuel. Land given to son Daniel and 230 acres to son Samuel.
- P.133 JAMES PARRISH. D. Oct.12, 1753. R. June 25, 1754. Wife: Sarah. Children: Joel; John; James (deceased); Joseph; Mary; Charles. Land given as follows: Joel, 200 acres in Lunenburg Co., 330 acres I live on; John, 221 acres part in Lunenburg Co., 208 acres, 400 acres in Lunenburg Co.; Joseph, 450 acres, 240 acres in Lunenburg Co.; Mary, 300 acres on Banister River in Lunenburg Co., 200 acres in Lunenburg Co.; Charles, 400 acres and 130 acres both in Lunenburg Co.
- P.138 WILLIAM HAMMOND. D. July 5, 1754. R. Aug. 27, 1754. Wife: Elizabeth. Daughter: Mary (the youngest child, not 21). Mentions all my children.
- P.142 SARAH DENTON. D. Apr.9, 1754. R. Nov.26, 1754. Daughter: Elizabeth DAVIS. Son-in-law: Burwell LUCY.
- P.155 THOMAS WILLIAMS. D. Oct. 14, 1754. R. Apr. 22, 1755.

Wife: Jean. Brothers: Christopher GOLIGHTLY, Jones WILLIAMS. Children: Rolland [Roling]; Thomas; Seth; Christopher; Charles; Jean. Land given to children as follows: Rolland, 360 acres; Thomas, 1/2 of 384 acres; Seth, Christopher, Charles, land in Northampton Co., NC.

- P.160 HINCHIA MABRY, JR. D. Apr.2, 1755. R. May 27, 1755. Father: Hinchia. Brother: Joel. Children: Evans (not 21); Seth; Hinchia; Hannah.
- P.162 THOMAS CRAFT. D. 1751. R. June 24, 1755. Wife: Elizabeth. Legatee: Thomas CRAFT, son of Samuel. Deposition of Charles King, aged 60, dated June 21, 1755.
- P.168 JAMES JORDAN. D. Sept. 29, 1746. R. July 22, 1755. Wife: Agens [Agnes]. Legatee: John, son of Thomas and Mary SEYMORE.
- P.169 JOHN EVANS. D. Dec. 13, 1749. R. Dec. 23, 1755. Wife: Elizabeth. Daughter: Elizabeth LOYD. Mentions 250 acres of land.
- P.170 CAPT. MICHAEL WALL. D. Nov. 1749. R. June 22, 1756. Legatee: Agnes WALL. Mentions: paid quit rents for Lucy WALL on 500 acres, James WALL on 886 acres; graves of the deceased and his two wives.
- P.179 MARY WHITTINGTON. D.Sept. 15, 1755. R.Apr.27 [1756]. Children: John; Howell; Mary; William; Frederick.
- P.183 GEORGE TILLMAN. D. Apr. 19, 1756. R. May 25, 1756. Wife: Mary. Children: Roger; George; William; Elizabeth BUTLER; Tabitha BUTLER; Mary AVERY; Sarah HUNT.
- P.194 THOMAS POWELL. D. July 23, 1756. R. Jan. 25, 1757. Children: Charles; Ann; John; William; Thomas; Duglass; Sarah; Elizabeth; Mary [GREEN?]; James.
- P.198 THOMAS CARRELL. D. Sept. 16, 1756. R. Feb.22, 1757. Wife: Anne. Brother: William. Children: Mary; Anne; Rebecca; Betsey (children are not 18).
- P.209 PETER WYCHE. D. Sept. 29, 1756. R. -- Wife: Ase. Children: Henry; George; Drury (not 21); Lucy; Rebecca; Anne (daughters are not 18). Land is given to son George, 700 acres.

- P.212 CHARLES HAYES. D. Apr. 1, 1757. R. May 24, 1757.
Wife: Jane. Wife's son: Michael TILLEY. Daughter:
Mary McCONE.
- P.215 WILLIAM LIFSEY. D. Mar. 17, 1757. R. June 28, 1757.
Wife: Jane. Children: John; Mary SMITH; Phebe SMITH.
Grandchildren: Sally LIFSEY; Lucy SMITH, daughter of
Mary; Temperance SMITH, daughter of Phebe. All land is
given to son John.
- P.216 WILLIAM SCOGGIN. D. May 26, 1757. R. June 28, 1757.
Wife: Martha. Children: William; Frances; Sarah
BOLING; Susanna KING; Rebecca, wife of Matthew EVINS;
Leucetia; Christian. Grandchild: Garner SCOGGIN.
- P.218 JOSEPH HENSLEY. D. Mar. 27, 1757. R. June 28, 1757.
Wife: Bathia. Legatee: Jesse BENTON, son of Samuel.
- P.227 JAMES CLACK. D. June 3, 1757. R. Aug. 23, 1757.
Wife: Mary. Children: John; William; Dolly; Sary
MACLIN; Betty ANDERSON.
- P.228 SUSANNA WALLACE. D. Jan. 1, 1757. R. Sept. 27, 1757.
Legatees: John LIFSAY; Lucy, daughter of William
LIFSAY, Jr.; Eady SMITH; Jean LIFSAY; Phebe SMITH;
John NANNY, Sr.; Jeremiah BROWN; John PETERSON;
Martha, wife of Timothy THORP; John HILL; Martha
WOMMACK; Mary SMITH. Residuary legatees: children of
Christopher ROBERTSON; children of Henry ROBINSON,
deceased; children of Mary BOBBIT; children of
Elizabeth HILL, deceased; children of Francis HILL,
deceased.
- P.233 ROBERT HYND. D. July 21, 1757. R. Nov. 22, 1757.
Grandson: James HANDERSON. Son-in-law: Ninian
MITCHELL. Land is given grandson James Handerson,
246 acres.
- P.245 WILLIAM TOMLINSON. D. Feb. 16, 1758. R. Mar. 28, 1758.
Wife: not named. Children: Thomas; Ann; Sary; William;
Mary FISH; Rebeccah. Land is given as follows: Thomas,
215 acres; William, 215 acres.
- P.246 METCALFE DICKERSON. D. Apr. 21, 1754. R. May 23, 1758.
Wife: Winifred. Children: Tarpley, Betty (children
are not of age). Land is given to son Tarpley, 249
acres.
- P.248 JOHN BITTLE. D. 22 Apr. 1758. R. May 23, 1758.
Sister: Lucy BITTLE. Land is given sister, Lucy, 307
acres in Southampton Co.

- P.254 JOHN WALL. D. Feb. 22, 1758. R. May 23, 1758.
Children: Burgess; Martha MOORE; David; Mary; Robert;
George; John; Ann; Charles. Land is given to sons as
follows: Robert, 11 & 40 acres; John, land in Halifax Co.
- P.257 BATTE PETERSON. D. 1751. R. July 20, 1758.
Widow Frances married Seymour POWELL. Son: John
paid 1/3 of estate after dower.
- P.263 ROBERT PROCTER. D. Sept. 9, 1754. R. July 25, 1758.
Wife: Mary. Children: Thomas; Robert; Sarah
BRANSCOMB; Jane RANDLE; Priscilla TOWNS; Kathrine
ROGERS; Elizabeth BENNETT; Mary. Grandson: Joshua
Procter.
- P.267 THOMAS MITCHELL. D. May 31, 1758. R. Aug. 22, 1758.
Brother: Isum. Sister: Winnefred MITCHELL. Land
given to brother Isum, 140 acres.
- P.281 WILLIAM ADAMS. D. Sept. 9, 1758. R. Nov. 28, 1758.
Wife: Elizabeth. Wife's brother: John ELZEY.
Children: William; Anne; Priscilla. Land given to son
William, 290 acres.
- P.283 WILLIAM JOHNSON. D. Aug. 31, 1758. R. Feb. 27, 1759.
Wife: Martha. Children: Nathaniel; Henry; William;
Sampson; Lucy; Elizabeth; Rebecca; Sarah. Land is
given to children as follows: Nathaniel and Henry, 500
acres; William and Sampson, land; Lucy, 400 acres.
- P.286 GEORGE MOSELY. D. by 1758 R. Apr. 24, 1759.
Wife: Hannah. Children: Sampson; John; Elizabeth;
Honour; George; Hannah.
- P.289 JOHN ELZEY. D. Sept. 22, 1756. R. Feb. 27, 1759.
Wife: Bridget. Children: John, Jr.; George; Meridith;
Elizabeth ADAMS. Grandchildren, Anne and Prissilla
ADAMS, children of Elizabeth.
- P.290 JOHN COKER. D. Dec. 16, 1758. R. May 22, 1759.
Wife: Priscela. Children: William; John; James;
Joseph; Robert; Honour SMITH; Mary FLOYD.
- P.296 ELISABETH EVANS. D. Mar. 16, 1758. R. July 23, 1759.
Daughter: Elizabeth, wife of John LOYD. Grandchild:
John LOYD (not 21). Land is given to daughter
Elizabeth, 50 acres.
- P.303 NATHANIEL CLARKE. D. Oct. 12, 1759. R. Oct. 22, 1759.
Wife: Rebecca. Children: Joshua; Lee; Nathaniel;
Peter. Land is given to sons as follows: Joshua, 100
acres; Lee, 100 acres; Nathaniel, 95 acres; Peter, 95
acres.

- P.304 WILLIAM COLLIER. D. Nov.13, 1759. R. Nov.26, 1759. Children: Elizabeth, wife of David LUCAS; Howell; Nathaniel; Lewis; Sarah, wife of James HARRISON; Moses; Drury; Frederick, William (not 18). Land is given to children as follows: Howell, 370 acres; Nathaniel, land in Lunenburg Co.; Drury, 384 acres; William, 328 acres.
- P.306 WILLIAM McKNIGHT. D. Nov.18, 1758. R. Nov. 26, 1759. Wife: Judith. Children: Mary; Elizabeth. Mentions land in Halifax Co. to be sold.
- P.307 WALTER BALLEY. D. Oct.13, 1759. R. Mar.24, 1760. Wife: Elisabeth. Son-in-law: Benjamin PENNINGTON. Children: Robert; Faith JONES; William; Elizabeth.
- p.308 WILLIAM POWELL. D. Dec.15, 1759. R. Mar.24, 1761. Wife: Margitt. Grandsons: Mark BROWN; Benjamin LIFSAY. Land is given as follows: Mark Brown, 100 acres; Benjamin Lifsay, land.
- P.319 DAVID LUCAS. D. Mar.21, 1760. R. Apr. 29, 1760. Brother: Samuel. Wife: Elizabeth. Children: Edith; Ephraim (not 21). Land given; son Ephraim, 554 acres.
- P.325 DANIEL JACKSON, SR. D. May 12, 1760. R. July 28, 1760. Wife: Bethiah. Brother: John. Son: Nathan. Mentions all my children. Land is given to son Nathan, 400 acres.
- P.330 JOHN INGRAM, JR. D. Dec.18, 1759. R. July 28, 1760. Father: John. Brother: James. Wife: Elizabeth. Son: Benjamin. Mentions 4 other children, some not of age. Land is given to son Benjamin, 110 acres.
- P.332 THOMAS HARWELL. D. Apr. 27, 1759. R. July 28, 1760. Wife: Sarah. Son: Merritt. Mentions all my children. Mentions land I live on to son Merritt.
- P.333 THOMAS THOMAS. D. Mar. 27, 1756. R. Aug. 25, 1760. Son: John. All land is given to son John.
- P.335 THOMAS COLLIN. D. Mar. 29, 1760. R. Sept. 23, 1760. Wife: not named. Children: Mary; Hannah, wife of George GRIMES; Fathy, wife of John MOORE; Benjamin; Lucy; John; Martha; Thomas. Land is given to children as follows: Benjamin, 230 acres in Surry Co.; John, 1/2 of land I live on; Thomas, 1/2 land I live on (200 acres).
- P.344 GEORGE BREWER. D. Aug. 16, 1760. R. Oct. 27, 1760. Children: John; George; William (not 21); Henry (not

21); Sarah VINSENT; Frances WYCHE; Elizabeth (not 21); Abigail (not 21). Land is given to children as follows: John, 220 & 245 acres; George, 245 acres; William, land I live on- 1728 patent to me & 150 acres; Henry, 130 acres.

- P.352 JAMES HICKS. D. Feb.12, 1760. R.Feb.23, 1761.
Wife: Fathy. Children: Mary; Patty; James (not 21); Lewis (not 21); John (not 21); Frances; Benjamin; Robert. Land is given to children as follows: James, land; John, 161 acres in Brunswick Co. Cousin: James Hix.
- P.355 ANDREW BECK. D. Apr. 28, 1760. R. Feb. 23, 1761.
Wife: Elizabeth. Daughter: Elizabeth MOSLEY.
Grandson: John BECK.
- P.356 JOHN WARD. D. June 14, 1759. R. Feb. 23, 1761.
Wife: not named. Children: Wade (eldest); Timothy; Mary SHEARMAN; Lucy SMITH. Land is given to sons as follows: Wade, 200 acres in Lunenburg Co.; Timothy, 520 acres in Lunenburg (including 100 acre deed of gift).
- P.362 WILLIAM LASHLEY. D. Dec. 20, 1760. R. Mar. 23, 1761.
Wife: Sarah. Children: John; Benjamin (youngest); Howell; Lucy. Land is given to sons as follows: John, 266 acres in Brunswick Co.; Benjamin, 266 acres I live on.
- P.366 JOHN WALL. D. June 4, 1752. R. Apr. 27. 1761.
Wife: Mary (lately married to Burwell BROWN). Sons: John; Michael; George; James. Land is given to sons as follows: John, 300 acres; Michael, 1000 acres; George, 1000 acres.
- P.368 JOSEPH MASSIE. D. Aug. 19, 1760. R. May 26, 1761.
Wife: Elizabeth. Children: Betty; Frances; Lucy; Winfrith (daughter); John; Sarah AVENT; Amy AVENT; Rebecca WISE; Agness RICHARDSON; Mary WISE; Joseph, Jr.; William; Thomas; James. Granddaughter: Charlotte MASSIE. Land is given to children as follows: John, land; William, 280 acres; Thomas & James, 1000 acres.
- P.371 WILLIAM LEE. D. Aug. 3, 1759. R. May 26, 1761.
Wife: not named. Children: William; Elizabeth; Ann; Rebecca; Amy. Grandson: Peter LEE.
- P.375 CHARLES EVANS. D. Mar. 22, 1760. R. Oct. 27, 1760.
Wife: Sarah. Children: Major; Charles; Dick; Sarah; Joice (youngest); Thomas. Son Thomas is disinherited. Land is given to sons as follows: Major, land in

Lunenburg Co.; Charles, land in Lunenburg Co.; Dick,
land.

TO BE CONTINUED

CUMBERLAND COUNTY JUDGMENTS
by B.H. Browder
(Continued from Vol. 7, p.95)

Cumberland County To Wit

The Deposition of Sarah Hatcher
of lawful age taken before us Maurice Langhorne & Thos. Nash
Justices of the Peace for said County the third day of March
in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and Eighty
Nine agreeable to a Dedimus to us directed in Suit in Chancery
now depending in the County Court aforesaid between Stapleton
Keeble Complainant and Walter Keeble Senr. & others Defend-
ants, the said Walter being present and the Complainants
having had Legal Notice of the time and place of taking this
Deposition but not appearing, The Deponent being duly [crossed
out] qualified Deposeeth and Saith [crossed out] himself but by
Flam-

setead Ransone/Ransom who appeared with a power of att'y
from the Compt, the Deponent being duly qua-
lified agreeable to law Deposeeth & saith that some
time befoe the Death of her Husband Frederick Hatcher
there came to their Home a negro that this Deponent
understood belonged to Humphrey Keeble of said
County & said that he the said Negro came with a
Message to her husband Frederick Hatcher to go to
his Masters House & after the return of her husband
he the said Frederick give this Deponent clearly to understand
that he had written the Will of Humphrey
Keeble & that the said Humphrey Keeble had given his
estate to the two little Walts except two small legacies the
one to Mrs. Smith & the other to Mrs. Boyd which legacies were
to return into the estate of sd. Humphrey at a future day This
Deponent further saith that the said Frederick upon
his return as afores'd said that the said Humphrey had left
Walter Keeble Junr. his whole & sole Est. & further sd.
that the said Humphrey desired that his will might be kept
a secret? beging that if it was made known that it would putt

the boys at Cockesrose(?) meaning as this Depo-
or that it would make them think they were to but
nant understood at variance it being a com-
mon word with the said Humphrey to espress
that meaning & further saith [crossed out] the Deponent
being asked whether the will of Humphrey was
found in his House Answered no & further saith not

Sarah Hatcher

Sworn to before us
the Day & year aforesd.
Thomas Nash
Maurice Langhorne

Cumberland County To wit

The deposition of John Hill
of lawful age taken before us Maurice Langhorne & Thos. Nash
Justices of the peace for said County agreeable to a dedimus
to us directed in a suit in Chancery now depending in the
County Court aforesaid between Stapleton Keeble Complainant
and Walter Keeble Junr. and other Defendants the Defendant
Walter Keeble being present & the Complainant having had Legal
notice of the time & place of taking this Deposition but not
appearing, the Deponent being duly qualified deposeth & saith
that some short time before the death of Humphrey Keeble
deceased he was at the House of the said Humphrey where Walter
Keeble now lives, & this Deponent asked the said Humphrey why
he did not give up the management of his estate to the
aforesaid Walter Keeble, the said Humphrey answered & said
that he never meant to give his estate to the said Walter
Keeble Junr. but that it wou'd make no difference he
should not live long & that he had made his Will & left his
estate to Walter Keeble son of the afores'd Walter & to another
Nephew of his that then lived with the said Walter Keeble Junr.
& had made the said Walter Keeble Senr. his Executor & that he
wou'd know what to do with his estate. This Deponent further
saith that the said Humphrey told him that he had lent to Mrs.
Smith two Negroes and further this Deponent saith not.

John Hill

Sworn to before us the 3rd March 1789
Thomas Rash
Maurice Langhorne

Halifax County March the 9th 1789. This day at the house
of Thomas Davenport came before us John Woodson of lawfull
age and being first sworne on the Holy evangalist of Almighty
God deposeth & saith that he frequently Visited Humphrey
Keeble in the time of his sickness and stayed with him
altogether or at his house, from the wednesday before his death
untill he was put in the ground, which was on the monday
following and this deponent further saith that on the same day
Walter Keeble told him the deponent that he was desireous to
examine the papers of the said deceased to know if he had left a
Will and desired him the deponent to be present, take notice,
and assist him about the same, which he accordingly did, until
the said Walter, found a will amongst other papers, which were

kept in a small trunk in the mansion house of the said Dec'd. and this deponent further saith that either on the Thursday or Fryday Night before the death of the said Humphrey Keeble that his the said Humphreys Dairy house, was burnt down which accident was supposed to have hapened by a Negroe going in wigh a candle or other fire to a part of the house where there was some cotten Flax & tow(?). an farther sayeth not. Given under our hands this day and date above written.

James LeGrand
Thos. Davenport

Robert Reade aged eighty three years first being sworn upon the holy Evangelist deposeth & saith that he has allways lived in the county of Gloucester, and resided in the neighbourhood of George & Walter Keeble, the Grandfather & Father of the Plaintiff that George was the elder brother of Humphrey Keeble late of the county of Cumberland, that the aforesaid George & Walter lived and died in the sd. county of Gloucester where the family still resides, and that he has been acquainted with the family from his Infancy that Walter Thomas Keeble the second son of the aforesaid Walter & Brother to Stapleton, Joined the British some time before the Capitulation at York, that George the eldest son of the sd. Walter & also Brother to Stapleton, went away about two years before & that neither the aforesaid Walter Thomas or George has since been heard of by this deponant, but generally supposed to be dead, that the plaintiff Stapleton is now heir at Law and possesses the Este. of Walter his father except a part held by the Widow & children as devised by the will of Walter and far[ther] this deponant saith not.

Robt. Reade

Gloucester to Wit

We do hereby certify that the above named Robert Reade appeared before us two of the Justices of the peace for the sd. County and made oath to the truth of the above. Given under our hands this fifteenth day of May 1789

Jno. Peyton
Thos. Tabb

Sir John Peyton aged fifty eight years being sworn upon the holy Evangelist of almighty God deposeth & saith that he was well acquainted with Humphrey Keeble the person whose Will is now in question, also George Keeble brother to the aforesaid Humphrey & Grandfather to the Plaintiff that the sd. George was reported the oldest brother, and that Walter Keeble father of the plaintiff was the reported Son, and heir of the sd. George. This deponent further saith that the sd. Walter father of the plaintiff, had two Sons older than the plaintiff both of whom Joined the enemy in the late War, the last of them having done so about the year 1781, or 1782, and that it has been reported,

and generally thought, they were both dead, further this deponent saith not

J Peyton

Gloster____

By virtue of an order of the Court of Cumberland we the Subscribers, two acting Justices of the Peace for the aforesd. County, & notice being previously acknowledged by the sd. Defent. did meet at the House of Sir John Peyton & took the Deposition above. Given under our hands & Seals this 10th day of Feby. 1789

Thomas Smith Junr.

Machon Boswell

We the Subscribers Members of the County Court of Cumberland Certifie that on [blank] at a Court held for the said County came Walter Keeble in open Court & presented the last Will and Testament of Humphrey Keeble Dec'd of said County. This Will was said to be wrote by Frederick Hatcher Gent. of said Court who likewise assign'd and witness'd it. And as Mr. Hatcher then had departed this life the proof before the Court was that Mr. Hatcher were heard to say in his lifetime he had wrote & witness'd such will, it was farther proved that by witnesses that were well acquainted with Mr. Matchers hand writing that they believ'd it to be the Last Will of the said Humphrey Keeble Dec'd. And we further say that Mr. Hatcher were frequently call'd on by his Neighbors & Friends to write their Wills. He being a man under a most Reputable Character And whom we were well acquainted with and very believe he wrote it and that it was the last will & Testament of the said Humphrey Keeble all which proof and corroborating circumstances appeared to us very sufficient to commit the same to record and the same was order'd accordingly. Given under our hands this 26th day of March 1787

John Woodson

Ben. Wilson

Thomas Nash

Know all men by these presents that I Flamstead Ransom of Buckingham County and Archibald Wright of Cumberland county are held and firmly bound unto Walter Keeble Senr. of the said county and Walter Keeble junr. & Walter Keeble son of Dorothy in the full and just sum of twenty pounds current money of Virginia to be paid to the said Walter Keeble &c their certain attorneys their Heirs executors administrators or assigns which payment well and truely to be made we bind ourselves our heirs executors administrators or assigns firmly by these presents sealed with our seal and dated this this 12th day of September 1789.

The condition of the above obligation is such that whereas the aforesaid "Flamstead" Ransome as attorney in fact hath prayed and obtained for Stapleton Keeble hath prayed and obtained an appeal from a decree of Cumberland court in a certain suit in chancery presented in the name of Stapleton Keeble against the said Walter Keeble and others now if the said "Flamstead" shall and will prosecute the said appeal with effect then the above obligation to be void or else to remain in full force and virtue

Signed Sealed &

Flamsted Ransom

acknowledged in presence of

Archb'd Wright

Elizabeth Keeble aged about fifty four years deposeth & saith that this deponant was Wife to Walter Keeble and mother to Stapleton Keeble, George & Walter, that George & Walter her sons & [blot] of the first named Walter, went away the last of them, some time before the capitulation at York town, the first about two years before, and that this deponant has heard that both of them were dead, that she verily believes they are, having never heard more of them, that this deponant was an Executrix to the will of Walter her husband, and her two eldest sons being absent so long that she conceived her son Stapleton to be heir at law and acted toward him as such, and further this deponant saith not.

Elizabeth Keeble

Gloucester Cty To Wit

We do hereby certify that the above named Elizabeth Keeble appeared before us two of the Justices of the Peace for this County and made oath to the truth of the above, Given under our hands this fifteenth day of May 1789

John Peyton

Thos. Tabb

BRUNSWICK JUDGMENTS - 1825-D-K-- Box 98
by Barbara H. Browder

This is a transcript of suit papers found in Box 98,
April 1825, D-K.

Pleas at the Court house of Mecklenburg County before

the Worshipful the Commonweath Justices of the Peace
for the said County on Tuesday the 19th day of August
1817 in the 42nd year of the Commonwealth

Be it remembered that heretofore to wit the 23rd day of
August

1815 On the motion of Amey who is detained in Slavery by
Daniel Middagh Administrator &c of John P. Smith dec'd she is
allowed to sue the said Daniel Middagh Administrator as
aforesaid in this Court for her freedom in forma pauperis
and John H. Speed is assigned her counsel to prosecute the said
Suit, and It is ordered that the said Daniel Middagh do
not presume to beat or misuse her upon this account but
Suffer her to Come to the Clerks office for Subpoenas for her
Witnesses, and to attend this examination & the trial.

And the said John H. Speed filed a petition and report in

the following words to wit:

"To the Worshipful Court of Mecklenburg County

The petition of Amey a woman of Colour sheweth that
she is unlawfully held in Slavery by Daniel Middagh Adm'r
of John P. Smith dec'd that she is the descendant in the
Maternal line of a Native American Indian named Bess
of the Apalachian Tribe of Indians and brought into that part
of the then Colony of Virginia Settled and occupied by the
Whites.

Your petitioner therefore prays that she may be permitted to
Sue in forma pauperis for the recovery of her freedom against

the said Daniel Middagh Adm'r of John P. Smith

John H. Speed who was appointed by the Court of
Mecklenburg

Counsel to prosecute a suit for Amey a pauper Sueing for her
liberty, States to the Court that he is informed that the said
Amey is the lineal descendant in the Maternal line
from a native American Indian woman named Bess
of the Apalachian Tribe who was brought into the then
Colony of Virginia Settled & occupied by the Whites, that
the said Amey's pedigree is fully set forth in the records
of the Superior Court of Prince Edward in a suit of Maria
alias Murrier &c agst Booker Exor of Moore the judgment in which
suit is here shewn and made a part of this Statement. That upon
the whole case the said John H. Speed is of opinion that the
said Amey is entitled to her freedom

John H. Speed"

And the Pet. by her attorney filed her bill against the
defendant in the words following to wit.

"Mecklenburg County to wit, Amey who by permission of
the Court Sues in forma pauperis plaintiff Complains of Daniel
Middagh admor of John P. Smith defendant in Custody &c[?] of a
plea, for that the said defendant on the [blank] day of []

in the year of our Lord [blank] in the County aforesaid with force and Arms made an assault upon the said Amey at [blank] in the said County and then and there beat wounded and evil treated her and imprisoned her and kept her imprisoned for a long time to wit, for the Space of [blank] and then and there did her other wrongs to the great damage of the said Pet. and against the peace and dignity of the Commonwealth Wherefore the said plaintiff saith she is injured, and hath Sustained damage to the value of \$100 therefore she brings suit."

And the Deft being arrested and not appearing on the motion of the plaintiff by her attorney It is ordered that judgment be entered for the Plt against the defendant, and [illegible] for what damages the Plt. hath sustained by occasion of the Trespass assault and battery & imprisonment in the declaration mentioned, unless the said Defendant shall appear and plead to issue.

And at another day to wit At rules held in the Clerks office aforesaid according to Law the 24 day of September 1815, the defendant still failing to appear On the motion of the Plt. by her attorney, It is ordered that the last order made against him in this Cause be Confirmed and that the damages be ascertained by a Jury at November Court next.

And at another day to wit at a Court of Quarterly Sessions continued and held for the said County the 23rd day of May 1816 (until which day the cause aforesaid lay uncalled[?] and was continued by virtue of an act of Assembly in such case made) Came the parties aforesaid by their attornies aforesaid, and on the motion of the Deft It is Ordered that the judgment obtained in the office against him be set aside, Whereupon the Deft saith that the Plt. is a Slave and that his [?] intestate[?] is not Guilty as in the declaration is supposed, to which the Plt. replied generally, and the trial of the issue is deferr'd till the next Court.

And At another day to wit At a Court of Quarterly Sessions continued and held for the said County the 21st day of August 1816 Came the parties aforesaid by their Attornies aforesaid & the Cause aforesaid was Continued until the next Court.

And at another day to wit At a Court of Quarterly Sessions Continued and held for the said County the 19th day of November 1816. Came the parties aforesaid by their attornies aforesaid and the Cause aforesaid was continued until the next Court.

And at another day to wit. At a Court of Quarterly Sessions continued and held for the County the 20th day of May 1817 (until which day the Cause aforesaid lay uncalled & was continued by virtue of an act of Assembly in such case made) Came the parties aforesaid by their Attornies aforesaid and the Cause aforesaid was continued until the next Court at the Cost of the Plt.

And now at this day to wit. At a Court of Quarterly Sessions continued and held for the said County the day and year first herein mentioned to wit. Tuesday the 19th day of August

1817 came the parties aforesaid by their attornies aforesaid and thereupon came a Jury to wit. Peter F. Fargeson, Reubin Wright, Junr., Francis Griffin, Melchesidick Rosse/Roffe, Samuel Stone, Peter Puryear, Thomas Daws, David Neal, Sherwood Smith, Arthur Gregory, Newman Dortch and Christopher Haskins, Junr. who being elected tried and sworn the truth to Speak upon the issue joined returned a Special verdict in these words--"We of the Jury find that the plaintiff is lineally descended in the maternal line from a native American Indian named Bess who was of the Apalachian tribe of Indians and that the said American Indian Bess was Somewhat prior to the year 1705 brought into that part of the then Colony of Virginia which was settled and occupied by the White people by one Robert Hicks and kept as a Slave by the said Robert Hicks and those claiming under him until the time of her death as her descendants from the times of their births respectively have been until the present time. If therefore the law be for the plaintiff we find for the plaintiff that she is a free person and not a Slave and assess her damage to one cent, but if the law be for the Defendant we find for the defendant and the matters of law arising thereupon being considered by the Court, It seems to the Court that the law is for the plaintiff. Therefore It is considered by the Court that the Plaintiff recover her freedom and one Cent damages assessed by the Jury, and her costs by lien[?] about lien[?] in this behalf expended. To be levied of the goods and chattles of the said Intestate in the hands [illegible] of the said defendant, to be administered if so mutch [sic] thereof he hath.

A Copy Teste: Jacob Watkins D.C.

On outer fold:

Amey a pauper

)

v Copy Recd'd{?}

)

Smiths Admor

204[?]

Berryman Tucker aged upwards of seventy years, a witness in the suit depending in the Superior Court of Law of the County of Brunswick, wherein Amos (a pauper) is plaintiff and David Hobbs defendant: after being duly sworn deposeth and saith: That he rembers old Morier who was held by one John Evans of the county of Dinwid. and that he had all ways herd it said that Morier was the daughter of the Old Indian Bess; that Molley who was held by William Jones was the Daughter of the aforesaid Morier, and that the said Molley was the Mother of Dilsey who was then held by Ludwell Worsham. That the said Dilsey was Sister (on the part of the Mother) to Tab held by this deponant, which said Tab obtained her freedom in the Superior Court of Law for the county of Prince George, as the records will more fully appear; and

that Beck held by the said Worsham was called or said to be the Daughter of Dilsey. and futher he saith not.

[signed] Berryman Tucker

Dinwiddie Sct:

In obedience to a commission and a notice acknowledged both of which are here to annexed, We have this day taken the foregoing deposition at the house of Berryman Tucker in the county aforesaid. Given under our hands & seals this 25th day of April 1823.

[signed] Jos. Goodwyn J.P. ((seal))

[signed] [?] Stith ((seal))

(Bess)

(Morier)

(Molly)

(Dilsey)

(Tabb)

(Beck)

(Amos)

B. Tucker proves that Dilsey is the sister of Tabb, by the mother & that Beck was the daughter of Dilsey. Mr. Blanton also proves Beck to have been the daughter of Dilsey

To the honorable Thomas T. Bouldin Judge of the Superior Court of law for the County of Brunswick, your petitioner Amos Butcher

Humbly sheweth to your honors that he is the son of Beck, who was the daughter of Dilsey Butcher, who was the daughter of Molly, who was the daughter of Moriah, who was the daughter of old Indian Bess -- that he is therefore linially descended in the maternal line from the Appalachian race of Indians who have, or the most of them recovered their freedom, in various courts of this Commonwealth -- that old Bess is the female progenitor of your petitioner who has recovered her freedom many years ago, of which there now exists a record as well as divers of her descendants. That for want of time your petitioner has not been able to say by what testimony he can connect himself with the aforementioned ancestry but he expects when time shall be allowed him to procure ample testimony to that end. That at present he is held in slavery by a certain David Hobbs and he now prays your honor to allow him to sue in the court in forma pauperis for the recovery of his freedom, to which by law he is advised he is entitled -- and your petitioner will forever pray, &c.

Amos Butcher [signed by Amos??]

I Edward B. Hicks an attorney at law assigned as counsel for the petitioner Amos Butcher by the Judge of the Sup. Court of law for the County of Brunswick do hereby certify that it is my opinion from the facts stated in the foregoing petition entitles the petitioner to his freedom. Given under my hand this the 9th day of April 1822 [crossed out] it will probably be proved that Amos is the son of Beck and that he will be able to shew that Beck is the daughter of Dilsey who was the daughter of Jones's Molly, who died before she recovered her freedom, who was the daughter of Moreah, who was the daughter of Bess, who was an Indian of the Apelachuan tribe of Indians [crossed out] brought into this Commonwealth by Rob. Hicks before the year 1705. I also certify that it is highly probable that evidence can be procured to prove that the petitioner is nearly related in the maternal line to many of the descendants of Bess, who have recovered their freedom, of which records can be produced; but it is impossible to state in what way or by whom it can be done. From the enquiries I have made, I have but little doubt that the petitioner is one of the numerour offspring of old Bess as above stated. Given under my hand this 9th day of April 1822.

[signed] E. B. Hicks

In compliance with the writ to us directed we John Davis and Edward Travis -- two justices of the peace for the County of Mecklenburg have proceeded to take the depositions of William Blanton and Sally Worsham witnesses for the plaintiff in a suit depending in the Superior Court of Law of Brunswick County between Amos a pauper, plaintiff [,] and David Hobbs Deft, taken at the house of William Blanton in the County of Mecklenburg St[ate] of Virginia between the Hours of nine o'clock in fore noon & six in P.M. on 19th June 1824

Deposition of William Blanton

Question by Plaintiff.

Do you know whether or not Amos was the son of a Negro woman by the name of Beck.

Answer.

I have known Amos ever since a small boy and am as fully assured, from all I ever heard upon the subject, that Beck was his Mother, as I could be not to have been present at his birth.

Question by same.

Do you know who was the Mother of Beck.

Answer.

I have always understood that she was the Daughter of a negro woman call'd Dilcy.

Question.

Do you know whether or not Dilcy was a descendant of the indian race the family commonly call'd the Free Set.

Answer.

I have often heard Ludwell Worsham with whom I was well acquainted, & to whom Dilcy belong'd say Dilcy did spring from that set.

Question by one of the Magistrates.

Do you know who Dilcy's Mother was.

Answer.

I do not recollect the Name of Dilcy's Mother.

Question.

Were there not a considerable number of Negroes of that family in the possession of Ludwell Worsham.

Answer.

There were, I have ever understood.

Question.

Were there not other Negroes by the name of Beck and Dilcy in the same family.

Answer.

There were as I understood.

Question by Plaintiff.

Was not Amos the son of Little Beck.

Answer

He was from all I ever understood.

Question.

Was not Dilcy the only one of that Name I knew the Mother of Little Beck.

Answer.

She was.

Question by Magistrate.

Did Dilcy descend from the Male or Female set call'd Free Set.

Answer.

I do not nor have any recollection of ever having heard any thing said relative to that question .

Question.

Were there not other Negroes in the possession of Ludwell Worsham that did Descend from the Male side of the Free set so call'd.

Answer.

There were of both sides, as I have been often informed.

Question.

Was there not another Beck said to have been descended from the male side of same set.

Answer.

There was but have no recollection of what side She sprang from.

Deposition of Sally Worsham

Question by Plaintiff.

Do you know any thing about Amos was he the son of Little Beck. Beck Daughter of Dilcy.

Answer.

I do not, myself, know anything relative to Amos or his Mother, only as I have heard it from my sister Millison Blanton and others in the neighbourhood. And further the Deponants saith not.

Agreeable to the within commission to [us] directed we h[ave] proceeded to examine the witnesses William Blanton & Sally Worsham and certify herewith enclosed a true statement of the same given under our hands.

[signed] John Davis J.P.

[signed] Edw'd Travis J.P.

[On back]

Amos)
v.) Deposition
Hobbs)

filed April 11, 1825

SUSSEX COUNTY SUPERIOR COURT SUIT

by L.H. Hart

The loose papers for the superior court of Sussex County were lost during the War Between the States. However, the Chancery Docket Books survived. This article transcribes a particularly involved suit and attempts to document the relationships of the parties involved in the suit. This suit is located on pages 46-47 of the Chancery Docket 1818-1834.

Thomas Hill, Thomas Hunt and Hannah his wife formerly Hill, Richard Hill and Green Hill who are the only children and heirs of Berryman Hill decd. John H. Edwards, --- Foulks & Margaret his wife formerly Irby, --- Vaughan and Mary his wife formerly Irby, Hannah Irby, Catharine Irby, Jane Irby, Alexander Irby, Richard Irby and Martha Irby, which said John H., Margaret, Mary, Hannah, Catherine, Jane, Alexander, Richard, and Martha are the only children and heirs of Sally Irby, decd., the said John H. being a child by her first husband whom she survived, and the said Richard and Martha being infants under the age of twenty one years who sue by the said Alexander Irby their brother and next friend; Richard H. Long, Margaret Telfair, John Junius Long, James Rembert and Sarah Rebecca his wife, formerly Sarah R. Long, Frances Eliza Long, Wm. Junius Weems only child and heir of Eugenia A. Weems, decd. an infant who sues by --- Weems his father and next friend, which said Richard H., Margaret, John Junius, Sarah Rebecca, Frances Eliza and Eugenia A. were the only children and heirs of Rebecca Long decd. formerly Rebecca Hill, James Gee and Hannah his wife formerly Hannah Ruffin, Joel Crawford and Sarah his wife, formerly Sarah Rhodes, William Terrel and W. Elizabeth his wife formerly W. Elizabeth Rhodes, the said W. Elizabeth and Sarah being the only children & heirs of Sarah Rhodes decd. formerly Sarah Ruffin, and the said Sarah Ruffin and Hannah Gee being the only children and heirs of Sally Ruffin decd. formerly Sally Hill; Reuben Hicks, Thomas Hicks, Rebecca Booth, Robert C. Booth and Elizabeth his wife, Benjamin Booth and Sally his wife, --- Cabaniss & --- Cabaniss two infants only children of Minerva Cabaniss decd. formerly Minerva Hicks who sue by Robert C. Booth their next friend, Robert H. Booth and Edwin Booth sons of Gilliam Booth decd. Thomas Booth, John Booth, William Booth, Sally Tucker, widow, formerly Booth, Robert N. Booth son of George Booth decd. --- Freeman and Nancy his wife, George B. Cary, James H. Gholson and Charlotte L. his wife formerly Cary

--- Field an infant, only child and heir of Sally Field decd. who was Sally Cary which said infant sued by the said George B. Cary her next friend, which said Nancy, George, Charlotte and Sally Field were the only children and heirs of Elizabeth Cary formerly Booth decd. and Robert Watkins, --- Hamblet and Martha his wife formerly Watkins children & heirs of Martha Watkins decd. formerly Booth; which said Thomas, John, William, Sally, George, Elizabeth, and Martha were the children and heirs of George Booth Senr. decd. a brother of Mary Hill decd. William Booth, Edward Booth, --- Searcy and Martha Ann his wife formerly Booth, Benjamin Ward and Mariah his wife formerly Booth, --- Wade and Charlotte his wife formerly Booth, Jesse Coe and Eliza his wife formerly Booth, Mary Ann, Harriott, Louiza, and Caroline Booth, which said William, Edward, Martha Ann, Maria, Charlotte, Eliza, Mary Ann, Harriott, Louiza, & Carolina Booth were children and heirs of William Booth decd. a son of Gilliam Booth decd. a brother of Mary Hill decd., William Henry and Charles L. Mitchell infant children of Sarah E. Mitchell formerly Booth decd. by Wm. Booth their next friend, which said Sarah E. was another child of Wm. Booth son of Gilliam, James Booth, John Booth, Mitchell Roberts and Patsey his wife formerly Booth, James Matthews and Mariah his wife formerly Booth, Daniel McClusty and Lucy his wife formerly Booth, which said James, John, Patsey, Mariah, Elizabeth and Lucy were children and heirs of John Booth Senr. decd. a brother of Mary Hill decd.; Ezemily, Robert, Elmira, Joanha, John, Edwin and James L. Booth children and heirs of Reuben Booth decd. another son of the said John Booth Senr. decd. --- & --- children & heirs of Thomas Booth decd. another brother of the said Mary Hill decd., Richard Y. Bland and Nancy his wife and Richard S. Parham only child and heir of Mary Parham decd. formerly Mary Hill child of Richard Hill Senr. decd.

vs.

William Parham S. curator of the estate of William Hill decd. and the said William Parham S. in his own right and Elizabeth his wife.

Chancery	December 1830 docketed by consent & interlocutory decree
	April 1831 report ret'd & cont'd. for exceptions
	June 1831 final decree
	Febry. 1832 decree reopened & amended
	Mar. 1832 report ret'd. & further decree
	Apr. 1832 report ret'd. & cont. for excep.
	June 1832 further decree
	July 1832 report ret'd & final decree
	1846 April decree reopened further decree & ord. pub.
	July 1846 report of comr. Mason returned
	Sept. 1847 further decree.

As there are no supporting papers, it is impossible to tell the cause of the suit, but it is possible to make an highly educated guess upon examining the parties involved.

Green Hill married Mary Booth, daughter of George, dec. in Sussex County on 20 May 1773.

This marriage seems to be important in the suit, as it is the siblings of the bride and groom who are in the suit. Green Hill died testate in 1800 Sussex Co. (Will Book F, p.199). He mentions his wife Mary; son Henry (not 21); son William; daughter Martha; nephew Richard Long, son of Nicholas and Rebecca; nephew Richard Hill, son of brother Richard; Green Hill Booth, son of John of Georgia; executor Stith Parham. The son Henry Hill died testate in Sussex Co. in 1820 (Will Book 1, p.130). He mentions Green H. Booth; wife Elizabeth; Smith Parham and daughter Henrietta Elizabeth Parham; brother William.

The son William Hill died testate in Sussex Co. in 1830 (Will Book L, p.120). He mentions his cousin Richard Stith Parham; deceased father Green Hill; sister Elizabeth Hill; Smith Parham; Green Hill Booth; Henrietta Elizabeth Parham; Nancy Graves. The suggestion from these wills is that this line died out. It would appear that property reverted to the paternal and maternal heirs of William Hill, as the last surviving male issue of Green and Mary Booth Hill.

The paternal relations: the HILL family.

Richard Hill and his wife Marjorie had the following children listed in the Albemarle Parish Register:

- Sarah Hill born 14 Sept. 1743
- William Hill born 3 Mar. 1746
- Hannah Hill born 25 Dec. 1748
- Green Hill born 25 Nov. 1751
- Richard Hill born 18 May 1754
- Thomas Hill born 19 June 1757
- Mary Hill born 15 Apr. 1760, died 2 Nov. 1761
- Henry Hill born Dec. 1762
- Howell Hill born Dec. 1762
- William Gilliam Hill born 28 Mar. 1765, died Dec. 1764 [sic]

Capt. Richard Hill died 9 July 1775. He died testate in Sussex Co. (Will Book C, p.175). He mentions wife Margery; daughter Rebecca Hill; son Green Hill; son Richard Hill (land in Dinwiddie Co.); son Thomas Hill (land in Brunswick Co.); daughter Sarah Ruffin; grandchildren: Thomas, Robert, Hannah, Sarah Ruffin; son-in-law William Ruffin. This will indicates that only Rebecca, Green, Richard, Thomas, Sarah survived their father. We have determined that the extinction of Green's line is probably the cause of the suit.

Hannah Hill seems to have married Ephraim Parham in Sussex Co. on 15 Nov. 1764 and died childless. Her husband married again in 1767.

Thomas died intestate in 1795 without issue. His sale of land, bequeathed to him by his father with a reversion to his brother Richard, was the cause of a suit in Brunswick County District Court, judgment granted 2 Oct. 1799 and appealed to the Court of Appeals on 28 April 1803.

The heirs of Richard Hill, Jr. listed in the suit are Berryman Hill, Francis Irby and wife Sally, Thomas Hunt and wife Hannah, Richard Hill, Thomas Hill, Polly Hill. Richard Hill, Jr. had died by Aug. 1789 when a guardian was appointed for his children Berryman Jones, Richard, Thomas, Sarah, Hannah, Polly Hill (Dinwiddie Co. Order Book 1789-91, p.87). Richard Hill married Mary Jones, daughter of Lucretia Jones (Sussex Co. Deed Book F, p.121).

Rebecca Hill married in Sussex Co. on 30 Jan. 1788 to Nicholas Long. The Longs moved to Georgia. The Telfair Personal Papers at the Virginia State Archives (Acc. 32226) contain a great deal of information on this line. The children of this couple were:

Richard H. Long born 1 Oct. 1791, died 8 Dec. 1865,

married 12 Nov. 1813 in Wilkes Co., GA, Ann G. Hay

John Junius Long died June 6, 1859

Margaret Long married 16 Mar. 1809 in Wilkes Co., GA,

Thomas Telfair

Sarah R. Long married Oct. 15, 1822 in Wilkes Co., GA,

James Rembert

Frances Eliza L. Long married June 7, 1830 in Wilkes Co.,

GA, Alfred B.C. DuBose

Eugenia A. Long married Mar. 20, 1827 in Wilkes Co., GA,

Lock Weems. She left an only son William Junius Weems

born Dec. 5, 1827.

Sarah Hill married in Sussex Co. on 9 Apr. 1762 to William Ruffin of Edgecombe Co. NC. The children listed in Richard Hill's will were Thomas, Robert, Hannah, Sarah. The division of William Ruffin in Dec. 1781 (Northampton Co. NC Guardian Accounts, 1781-93, p.3) was between Sarah, Robert, Hannah, Sally, Rebecca Ruffin. The division of Robert Ruffin was petitioned by the heirs in Oct. 1788 (Halifax Co. NC). He had lived in Northampton Co., NC and died testate. The heirs were: sister Hannah, wife of Marmaduke Norfleet; mother Sarah, who married James Smith in 1785; sisters Sarah and Rebecca Ruffin (minors). Marmaduke Norfleet died testate in Halifax Co. NC in 1818, and his widow married in Halifax Co., NC on 11 Jan. 1820 James Gee. Sally L. G. Ruffin married William Rhodes (Halifax Co. Deed Books 17, p.915; 19, p.60, 70) and died in Halifax Co. on 19 Nov. 1815, leaving 2 daughters (Obituary). On 12 Nov. 1819 Dr. William Terrell of Sparta, GA married Miss William

Eliza Rhodes in Halifax Co. NC. In Hancock Co. GA Joel Crawford married Sarah. L. Rhodes [bond undated].

Elizabeth Hill, the widow of Henry Hill [son of Green] married William Parham S. on 27 Oct. 1823 in Sussex Co. This is confirmed by the land tax lists for Sussex Co.

The suit lists another heir, Richard S. Parham. He is said to be the son of Mary Parham, daughter of Richard Hill, Sr. Mary is listed as deceased in the 1761 in the Albemarle Parish Register, and she is not mentioned in her father's will. There is no marriage bond for her in Sussex Co. Perhaps she is the same as Polly, daughter of Richard Hill, Jr. That there is a relationship is confirmed by William Hill's will which refers to Richard Stith Parham as cousin.

The maternal relations: the BOOTH Family.

George Booth died testate on 14 Aug. 1763, aged 84, in Sussex Co. [Albemarle Parish Register]. He mentions his son George and the latter's son George. He also mentions, among other heirs, his grandchildren: Reuben, Thomas, Gilliam, John, Mary Booth.

Reuben Booth died testate in Brunswick Co. in 1775 (Will Book 4, p. 248). He mentions his wife Rebecca; his nephew William Maclin; daughter Nancy (not 18); brother John; sister Mary Hill; nephew George Booth, son of George; nephew William Booth, son of Gilliam Booth; neice Lucy Gilliam Booth, daughter Thomas Booth; brothers George, Gilliam Booth. This confirms the siblings in the will of George Booth (d.1763) and the relationship of Mary Booth Hill to these individuals. Nancy Booth, the daughter of Reuben, married Isaac Hicks in Brunswick Co. on 22 Apr. 1782. Isaac Hicks died testate in Brunswick Co. in 1817 (Will Book 8, p.339). He mentions sons: Reuben B., Thomas; daughters: Rebecca Booth, Elizabeth B. Booth, Sally Booth, Minerva Hicks. The following marriages are found in Brunswick Co. - Benjamin Booth and Sally Hicks, 29 Oct. 1810; Gilliam Booth and Rebecca Booth, 26 Aug. 1802; Robert C. Booth and Elizabeth B. Hicks, 28 Sept. 1809, Minerva Hicks and John Cabinass, 1 Dec. 1818. From tombstones in Dinwiddie Co.: Elizabeth Hicks Booth, born 2 May 1792, died 10 Oct. 1853; husband Robert Cryer Booth, born 3 Nov. 1790, died 13 Nov. 1850; Rebecca Booth, born 13 Jan. 1784, died 12 Mar. 1854; Gilliam Booth, Jr., born 26 Oct. 1781, died 27 July 1821; Sarah Hicks Booth, 1795-1879; Benjamin Booth, 1787-1834.

The suit is clearer about some of the Booth heirs and it will be easier to divide them according to the suit and provide supplementary documentation when available.

Gilliam Booth of Dinwiddie Co. was married to Martha -- and had sons Robert H., Edwin G. [both of Nottoway Co.], and William Booth and a daughter Ann.

The son William Booth, who moved to Botetourt Co., VA, then to AL and FL had the following children:

William, Edward, Martha Ann Searcy, Mariah Ward, Charlotte Wade, Eliza Coe, Mary Ann Booth, Harriott Booth, Louiza Booth, Caroline Booth, Sarah E.

Mitchell.

Sarah E. Booth married Samuel Mitchell, Jr. in Botetourt Co., VA on 4 Mar. 1814. She had sons:

William Henry and Charles L. Mitchell.

Charlotte Booth married Daniel Wade in Lawrence Co., AL on 6 July 1820.

Martha A. Booth married James Searcy in Lawrence Co., AL on 12 Oct. 1820.

Mariah Booth married Benjamin Ward in Lawrence Co. AL on 18 Apr. 1822.

Eliza Booth married Jesse Coe in Lawrence Co., AL on 19 July 1826.

The daughter Ann Booth was born in Nottoway Co. in 1770 and married to Richard Y. Bland. She died in Dinwiddie Co. in 1853.

George Booth had the following children: Thomas, John, William, Sally Tucker, George, Elizabeth Cary, Martha Watkins.

The son Thomas seems to be the same as the one who, with wife Mary M. --, moved to Dinwiddie Co., then to Brunswick Co., then to Granville Co., NC. (Sussex Co. land taxes, Sussex Co. Deed Book 25, pp.339, 353, 359).

The son George had a son Robert N. Booth.

The daughter Elizabeth married 1) William Yates of Amelia Co. in Sussex Co. on 19 Sept. 1785 2) Miles Cary on Nov. 5, 1795 in Sussex Co. She had one child by Yates --

Nancy who married 1) Thomas Gholson, Jr. on 28 July 1806 in Southampton Co. 2) George W. Freeman.

She had three children by Cary -- George B.; Charlotte L., born 1806 in Southampton Co., died 9 Mar. 1852 in Petersburg, married James H. Gholson in Southampton Co. on 22 Nov. 1827; Sally T. married Andrew Field in Southampton Co. on 16 Oct. 1815.

The daughter Martha married -- Watkins. She had the following children: Robert, Martha married -- Hamblet.

John Booth moved to Georgia and had the following children: James, John, Patsey Roberts, Mariah Matthews, Elizabeth Rone, Lucy McClusty, Reuben. The son Green Hill Booth, mentioned in the wills of Henry and William Hill, died in 1825 in Madison Co., AL. His father John was the heir at law (Sussex Co. Will Book K, p.465).

Mariah Booth married James Mathews on 11 Dec. 1817 in Clarke Co. GA.

The son Reuben had the following children: Ezemily, Robert, Elmira, Joanha, John, Edwin, James L. Booth.

Thomas Booth had one known daughter Lucy Gilliam Booth. He seems to have moved away and his family size and names were not known at the time of the suit.

JAMES TURNER ESTATE PAPERS

by David B. Gammon

The following petition was found in the Northampton Co., NC loose estates papers located at the NC State Archives in Raleigh. It is included for the references to Virginians that it contains.

Northampton County
March Sessions 1785

To the Worshipful Court of Pleas and Quarters Sessions of the County of Northampton, the Petition of Henry Delony and his wife Anne,

Humbly sheweth unto your Worships, that your Petitioner Anne is the daughter of James Turner, late of said County, who died in the year of our Lord seventeen hundred and sixty eight, having made his will on the 1st of March of the same year in which after sundry Legacies he disposed of [the] residue of his Estate in manner and form following- "Item. The residue of my estate which is already given except thirty pounds Virginia money to my son Etheldred Turner and still to my son Edmund Turner which I to them give and bequeath being sold by my [executor] for Virginia currency, after my Just debts [are] paid, to be equally divided betwixt my [five] children viz. Mary, Elisabeth, Etheldred, Edmund, Anne." To this will he appointed William Turner late of Southampton County State of Virginia Sole Executor who duly proved the said Will in this Worshipful Court and had letters Testamentary thereon at the Session in the same year, and your Petitioners further sheweth that on or about the twenty-fifth of October seventeen hundred sixty eight the said William made sale of a large part of the estate agreeable to the above residuary clause, to the amount as your Petitioners are informed and verily believe of one hundred and ninety three pounds, thirteen shillings, and eight pence. Your Petitioners also further shew that the said William disposed of one hundred head of Hogs and a considerable quantity of Brandy under the said will being part of the said estate, and also had in his possession Bonds, notes and other assurances as they are informed to the amount of one hundred pounds or thereabouts.

Your Petitioners further charge that your Petitioner Anne never received her distributive share of the above residue agreeable to her father's will or any part thereof. That the said William Turner died intestate in the year seventeen hundred and and Thomas Turner of the County of Warren of this State brother to the said William and James had administration on the estate of the said William Turner, by which means the monies, Bonds, notes, other assurances and property above mentioned came into the Hands and [possession] of the said Thomas Turner. And [the] Petitioners further charge that they [never] received any part of the above Legacy [...] monies of the said Thomas Turner, and that he hath not accounted with or paid the said money to any other person or them.

And your Petitioners being advised that [the] Worshipfull Court can give full redress [in] cases of this nature, and forasmuch as your Petitioners have been greatly injured by the non-payment of the above Legacy, to which they are justly and rightfully entitled. May it Please your [...] to order a writ of subpoena to issue and compel the attendance of the said Thomas Turner at the next Court of Pleas and Quarter Sessions to be held for said County and there abide by such Judgement or decree as this Worshipful Court shall then pronounce.

William R. Davie, atto.

Mary Crawford, Edmund Turner, Benjamin Jordan and his wife Elisabeth are made parties complainants to this Petition by Command.

N.B. Southampton Co. Marriage Bond.

John Crafford to Mary Turner, spinster. 8 Sept. 1768. William Turner uncle and guardian to Mary.

NOTTOWAY COUNTY MARRIAGES

by L.H. Hart

The following marriages are inferred from court records located in Order Books Nos. 9, 10 for Nottoway Co. covering the years 1823-1832. The date given is the court date at which the reference is located; it is not the date of the marriage, but an indication that the marriage had occurred by the date of the court action. The information is primarily obtained from court suits and is of significance because the marriage bonds of Nottoway Co. are no longer extant.

Order Book 9.

Dec. 4, 1823.

p.2 Melchijah E. Spragins md. Ann B. Carter, daughter of Elias
Carter) heirs
John H. Knight md. Sally E. Carter) of
Lyddall Bacon, Jr. md. Polly Carter) Rawleigh
John B. Oliver md. Jane Carter) Carter
Branch Osborne md. Mildred C. Carter)

p.4 Thomas Moore md. Sylvia Morgan) heirs of Samuel
Stephen Kent md. Polly Morgan) Morgan
Dabney Morris md. Polly McClurg

p.5 Francis Dyson md. Louisa Hundley) heirs
Anthony Gills md. Nancy Hundley)
Richard Jones md. Sally Overton) of
John Jennings md. Polly Overton)
John Motley md. Sylvia Hundley) Asa
Richard S. Marshall md. Prudence Overton)
William L. Marshall md. Lucinda Overton) Hundley
---- Overton md. Elizabeth Hundley)
---- Atkinson md. ---- Hundley)

p.6 Jacob S. Swann md. Mildred H. Carter, daughter of William
Carter

p.8 Benjamin Borum md. Nancy Foulkes, daughter of Jennings
Foulkes

p.12 Shadrack Sudbury md. Elizabeth Bradshaw, heir of Dicey
Bradshaw

p.13 ---- Thompson md. Sarah Fowlkes) daughters of
---- Hudson md. Molly Fowlkes) John
----- Ellington md. Jerusha Fowlkes) Fowlkes

Coleman Jeffress md. Polly Fowlkes) daughters of
William Dillon md. Sally Fowlkes) Jennings Fowlkes
Thomas Jeffress (dec.) md. Betsey Fowlkes (dec.)
Paschal Jones md. Creasy Jeffress, daughter of Thomas
Jeffress
Thomas Dyson md. Tabitha Fowlkes) daughters of
George Foster md. Betsey Fowlkes) Henry Fowlkes
Spencer Betts md. Nancy Fowlkes (dec.), daughter of John

5 Dec. 1823

p. 16 Griffin Smith md. Salley G. Fowlkes

p. 18 John H. Overstreet md. Martha Hundley) heirs of
---- Carpenter md. Jincy Hundley) John Hundley

1 Jan. 1824
p. 20 Littleberry Spain md. Elizabeth Fisher, widow of Thomas D. Fisher

p. 24 Colin Buckner md. Martha) heirs of
Benjamin W.H. Cabell md. Sarah) Mary
Henry Beverley md. Susanna F.) Doswell

2 Jan. 1824
p. 26 Joseph P. Booker md. Ann C. Winfree) daughters of
---- Bass md. Mary E. Winfree) Isaac Winfree

4 Mar. 1824
p. 41 Elisha Jeffress md. Nancy Dupuy) daughters of
---- Dickson md. Polly Dupuy) James Dupuy

6 Mar. 1824
p. 67 William B. Crowder md. Eliza W. Jeter, admx. of Edmund Jeter

1 Apr. 1824
p. 71 Robert B. Gibson md. Amy Ann B. Bell
---- Spain md. Mrs. --- Bell, widow of William

6 May 1824
p. 75 Joseph A. Mottley md. Mary B. Miller
Anthony Gills, Jr. md. Elizabeth Miller) legatees of
Matthew B. Pettus md. Catherine Miller) Barbee Miller

1 July 1824
p. 99 Burwell Mayes md. Matilda Old, heir of Baxter Old

7 Oct. 1824
p.144 James M. Taylor md. Elizabeth W. Baldwin, daughter of William Baldwin, dec.

p.144 Obadiah Nunnally md. Elizabeth [Baldwin]

4 Nov. 1824
p.147 Royall Eastes md. Disey Fowlkes
Pleasant Gills md. Nancy Fowlkes
Richard Pond md. Elizabeth Fowlkes
Allen Chambers md. Martha McGehee, widow of James McGehee

6 Nov. 1824
p.171 John Redford md. Eliza Hurt) daughters
---- Branch md. Parmela [Pamelia] A. Hurt) of
Richard A. Dalby md. Mary Hurt) John
Peter J. Grigg md. Charity B. Hurt) Hurt

6 Nov. 1824
p.175 ---- Atkinson md. Elizabeth Hundley, heir of Asa Hundley

p.180 William Moring md. Mary E. Bradshaw, widow of John
Bradshaw

p.187 Coleman Jennings md. Sally Fowlkes) heirs
Daniel Hamblin md. Betsey Fowlkes, dec.) of
Thomas Fowlkes md. Nancy, daughter of) Joseph
Austin Fowlkes, dec.) Fowlkes
John Vaughan, dec. md. Jerusha Fowlkes, dec.)

6 Jan. 1825

p.217 Peter Clark md. Ann Clark

3 Feb. 1825

p.222 Coleman Jeffress md. Mary Fowlkes) daughters of
William Dillon md. Sally Fowlkes) Jennings Fowlkes
Paschal Jones md. Lucretia Jeffress
---- Grubbs md. Sally Fowlkes

3 Mar. 1825

p.229 Opie Fowlkes md. Mary J. Pierce

7 Apr. 1825

p.250 Elam Bass md. Mary E.F.L. Oliver

p.251 [Samuell] Dunnavant md. Polly Wingo

4 Aug. 1825

p.286 Archibald Barton md. Sarah Morgan
William Moring md. Mary Barton

1 Sept. 1825

p.301 Hail T. Gallion md. Sally Oliver
James Hamlett md. Nancy B. Oliver, dec.

p.308 Thomas Jordan md. Polly Wilson) heirs of
Freeman Jordan md. Elizabeth Wilson) Charles Wilson

6 Oct. 1825

p.310 ---- Burks md. Rebecca Baldwin
---- Jeffress md. Elizabeth Fowlkes

p.313 Chesley B. Holland md. Martha Borum) heirs of
Stephen Dejernatt md. ---- Borum) James Borum, Sr.

3 Nov. 1825

p.326 Samuel Scott md. Louisa [Fitzgerald]
Isham G. Lundy md. Mary E. Jones, daughter of Peter B.
Jones, dec.

p.335 ---- Smith md. Nancy A. [Crenshaw]

1 Dec. 1825

p.343 John E. Tucker md. Mary Clark
Asa Crenshaw md. Rebecca Clark

p.344 Asa Davis md. Fanny Lipscomb) daughters of
Freeman Wiles md. Betsey Lipscomb) Uriah Lipscomb
Jesse Vaughan md. Betsey Nelson, grand-daughter of Uriah
Lipscomb
Thomas Perdie md. Sally Lipscomb

p.346 ---- Dejernatt md. Dicey Waller
---- Parham md. Susanna Waller, dec.
---- Ellis md. Elizabeth Waller, dec.
---- Crenshaw md. Mary Waller, dec.

5 Jan. 1826

p.352 Thomas H. Bridgwater md. Emily M. Wingo, heir of Miles
R. Wingo

2 Mar. 1826

p.362 Abraham P. Hall md. Frances Jones, heir of Francis Jones

6 Apr. 1826

p.373 William Vaughan md. Rebecca Sheffield) heirs
David Bates md. Frances Sheffield) of
William Bates md. Elizabeth Sheffield) Elizabeth
Archibald Butler md. Margaret Sheffield) Sheffield
William Clark md. Jane Sheffield, dec.)

4 May 1826

p.375 ---- Overstreet md. Mary T. Irby

6 July 1826

p.415 John B. Davidson md. Martha Brackett) heirs of
John Harper md. Betsey Brackett not of VA) John
James Bennett md. Frances Brackett not of VA) Brackett

4 Aug. 1826

p.435 Nathan Fowlkes md. Mary Morgan, widow of William Morgan

5 Oct. 1826

p.454 ---- Hastings md. Jane Moon, heir of Joseph Moon

p.456 David Kennedy md. Nancy Eckles) legatees of
Spencer Spain md. Olive Eckles) Isham Eckles

p.457 Lewelling Tucker md. Jane Moon

p.466 Joel Eckles md. Frances Eckles) daughters of
Jacob Reese md. Blanch Eckles) Susanna Eckles
---- Eckles md. Susanna Reese

BRANDON FAMILY REGISTER,
HALIFAX COUNTY VIRGINIA, 1789-1889
by Chris Kolbe

This material comes from a copy of the family register of the Brandon Family, located at the Virginia State Library and Archives. It includes the names of slaves as well as members of the Brandon family.

Mary Margaret b. August 20th 1836
Rody b. December 12th 1836
Rollins b. May 10th 1838
Delila b. January 12th 1839
Marcia b. October 22nd 1839
Tiller b. March 26th 1842
Ann b. February 4th 1844

Hannah b. June 10th 1815
Rachel b. June 6th 1817
Harriet b. July 12th 1823
Jane b. 27 July 1850
Polk b. March 4 1851
Stephen b. January 20th 1853
Ellen b. October 2nd 1853
Henry b. October 20th 1854
Abice b. July 4th 1855
Wm. H. Hamlett and Martha Ann Hamlett
was married October 4th 1833
Lewis b. Nov. 9th 1855 (scratched out)

Abraham b. March 6, 1820
Dick b. October 14th 1825
Anna b. February 16th 1829
Caty b. October 10th 1829
Sally b. February 17th 1831
Nancy b. January 28th 1833
Samuel b. December 23rd 1833
Johnston b. June 1st 1834
Frank b. March 29th 1835

William L. Smith
b. 25th April 1815 Martha Ann Hamlett b. January 31st 1812
Wm. H. Hamlett b. November 5th 1810
Wm. H. Hamlett Junr. b. February 1834
Robert B. Hamlett b. July 4th 1835

David J. Brandon and Edna S. Brandon
m. December 24th 1833

John W. McCain and Mary A. Brandon m.
December 17, 1857
their 1st child Henrietta M. McCain b.
September 16th 1858 and died 8th June 1878
John W. McCain d. 25th January 1889

Thomas Brandon's Senr Register
Thomas Brandon b. August 29th 1800
Elizabeth Brandon b. April 4th 1802
Sarah Brandon b. November 29th 1804
David J. Brandon b. August 28th 1807

David S. Brandon b. February 3rd 1844
Lewis B [] Brandon b. June 17th 1846
Eliza Jane Brandon b. March 29th 1849
Margaret Hamlett Sen b. 29th March 1782

David J. Brandon b. August 28th 1807
Edna S. Brandon b. December 17th 1809
David J. Brandon and Edna S. Brandon had one son b. December 5th
1834. had another son b. January 2nd 1836 and d. January 7th
1836.

Mary Ann Brandon b. September 6th 1837
Wm Thomas Brandon & Elizabeth M. [torn] b. April 21st 1839
Martha L. Brandon b. September 3rd 1841.
George W. Brandon b. January 3rd 1843.
Nicie b. Nov. 8th 1860
George Walker b. December 22nd 1860
Doshia b. Oct 10th 186[]
Affa b. Nov. 20, 1862
Bettie b. Dec 1st, 1863

Lewis b. Nov. 9th 1855
Liny b. April 18th 1856
Calla b. October 4th 1856
Margaret b. Nov. 6th 1857
Laura b. February 17th 1858
Brocher b. May 27th 1858
Emma b. 20 April 1859
Kittie b. June 4th 1860
Clara b. June 24th 1860

Mary b. Marc[] 27th 1818
Richard b. March 6th 1820
Tom b. April 18th 1820
Jenney b. October 19th 1825
Georg b. October 28, 1825
Camelar(?) b. May 1823

PITTSYLVANIA COUNTY TITHABLES
 ARCHELAUS HUGHES'S LIST FOR 1770

by J.C. Kolbe

	Tithes	Land	Scalps
Phillip Smith	1	150	
Haman Critz Senr. Haman	3	200	15
Critz Junr., Pheabe			
Robt. Crump. Jr.	1		5
James Taylor	1		5
William Taylor	1		5
Geo. Taylor	1		5
Jana. Hanby	4		20
David Hanby, Jack, Sal			
James Lyon, Humberstone	3	200	13
Lyon Sen., Frank			
Miles Jinings	1	185	
Thos. Low, John Roberts,	3		
David Weatherspoon			
Francis Holt, Edmd. Holt	2		
Benjamin Sanders, Epharim	2		
Dickens			
John Sims	1		5
Matthew Sims	1		5
James Sims, Cose	2		
Geo Allan	1		5
John Daniel Senr., John Daniel			
Junr., Charles	3		
Wm. Weatherspoon	1		
Lewis Conner	1		
James Daniel	1		
Robt. Crump Senr.	1		5
Wm. Roberts	1		5
John Witt Junr.	1	140	5
	<hr/> 37		
Phillip Buzzard	1		

Daniel Wells	1		
Wm. Hinton	1		
David Davidson	1		
David Ganing, Jno. Booling	2		9
Jacob Cox	1	119 <u>11</u> 2	5
Ezekiah Sumnor	1		5
Wm Hayes	1		5
John Hayes	1		5
John Wildrick Bender	1	402	
David Rogers	1		5
John Mosely	1		5
Hugh Fox	1		5
Wm. Berry	1		
Wm. Webb	1		
Robt. Warren	1		
Geo. Gray, James Cooper	1		5
Robt. Langford	1		
Henny Langford, Eli Langford	2		
Archl. Hughes, Jesse Woodson, Tom	3	310	13
James Young Junr.	1		5
Thos []ee	1		5
Wm. Loving	1		5
Adam Loving, John Loving	2		10
Jesse Atkison, Shadrach Bellen	2		6

	68		

Henry France, Frank, Sam	3	260	
Christopher Brux	1		
Thos. Wilson	1		
Ralph Shelton Senr.	2	700	100
Eliphaz Shelton, Ezeriah Sheiton	2	100	
James McCran, Dick, Jemmy, Sue, Chloe, Bess, Bob, Luce	8		36
James East	1		
Abraham Bird, Elisha Bird, Jana. Bird	3		13
John Grisham	1		5
John Parr Senr., Jno. Parr, Junr. Jno. Dinnison,	3	600	15
Thos. Sanders	1		
Frederick Fulkerson, James Mirridith Junr., Frederick Fulkerson Junr., Simon & Luce	5	370	

	99		
Geo. Poor Senr. Geo Poor Junr. Wm. Poor	3		10
James Young Senr.	1		5
List of Tithes Taken by Archs. Hughes			

THE THWEATT FAMILY
By C.T. Smith, Jr., M.D.
(Continued from Vol. 7, p.81)

John² Thweatt (James¹) married first Elizabeth Soane the sister of his stepmother Judith. She had died without issue before the 1714 Henrico Co. will of her father William Soane. He confirmed to John Thweatt the title of a slave John held with Soane's daughter Elizabeth Thweatt. John Thweatt married secondly Judith Peterson mentioned as daughter Judith Thweatt in the 1731 Isle of Wight Co. will of her father John Peterson. In 1715 John Thweatt and John Peterson were among the men who aided the Virginia government in re-settling the Sapony Indians at Fort Christiana in present day Brunswick County. On 19 Nov.

1720 Thweatt received a grant of 135 acres in Isle of Wight "where the Indians lately dwelt" as a reward for this service. (Nugent 3-225). John Thweatt lived all his life in Prince George County where his will, dated 5 Jan. 1758, was recorded 12 June 1759. The will mentioned his five surviving children (listed below) his grand daughter Amy Goodwyn, and his four grandsons John, James, Peterson and Thomas, the sons of James Thweatt, decd. His wife Judith, son William, and John Peterson were appointed executors and the document was witnessed by Miles Thweatt Jr. and William Cureton. Judith Thweatt outlived her husband by many years. Before her death she moved to Brunswick County where her will, dated 12 Oct. 1770, was recorded 25 June 1773. The will mentioned daughter Elizabeth Birchett, daughter Mary Brown and her husband Urvin, and grand daughters Frances Brown and Nancy Goodwyn. The residual estate was left to daughter Judith Goodwyn, whose husband, James, was made sole executor.

Issue of John² and Judith(Peterson) Thweatt. The dates are from the B.P.R.:

1. James³ b. 1722 - of whom later
2. Elizabeth³ b. 1724 m. Drury Birchett. See B.P.R. for issue.
3. William³ b. 1728 - all below
4. Martha³ b. 1732 m. Joseph Goodwyn - of whom later
5. Mary³ not in B.P.R. m. Urvin Brown - of whom later
6. Judith³ b. 1743 m. James Goodwyn - of whom later.

William³ Thweatt (John², James¹) married Jane, the daughter of Ephriam Parham, in Sussex, County on 18 July 1754. He lived on the Nottoway River in Southampton County on land inherited from his father. William Thweatt's will, dated 11 Mar. 1763, and recorded in Southampton County in August of that year, referred to his lands in Prince George, Southampton and Halifax counties and devised his land in Brunswick County to Nathaniel Parham. He mentioned daughter Rebecca, nephew Jacob, son of Joseph Goodwyn, and nephews James and Peterson, the sons of James Thweatt decd. His wife Jane and Nathaniel Parham were appointed executors. She married secondly, John Mason III (1741-1802) in Sussex Co. on 24 July 1765 and had the following children: John Raines Mason, b. 1770 and Elizabeth Mason b. 1772. William and Jane (Parham) Thweatt had only one child Rebecca⁴, who according to the Albemarle Parish Register was born on 10 Feb. 1759. She married first on 16 Oct. 1777 (Sussex Co.) as his second wife James Mason (1743-1784), brother to her step-father. They had two children Jane and George, b. 1760. Rebecca Thweatt Mason married secondly on 22 Sept. 1785 (Greensville Co.) Robert Mabry. Her daughter Jane Mason⁵ (1782-1835) married her first cousin Seth Mason of Sussex on 9 June 1800. About 1810 they moved to Frederick Co., Va. and settled near Winchester. (From the records of Jean Timberlake Stafford).

James³ Thweatt (John², James¹) predeceased his father, dying about 1757. he is probably the person of that name who was tobacco inspector at the Bolling Point ware house (1750-57).

His wife Sarah, who was still alive in 1804, is thought to have been a Sturdivant. (see this magazine Vol. V #3, p. 125). The births of three of their children appear in the B.P.R. Issue:

1. John⁴ b. 1745
2. Tabitha⁴ b. 1749 d. 1805 m. by 1769 John Hamilton.
3. James⁴ b. 1752 d. 1814 m. 1777 Elizabeth Peterson
4. Peterson⁴ d. 1779 m. Rebecca Peterson
5. Sarah⁴ m. John Mitchell
6. Thomas⁴ m. Betty_____ who may have been a Green. He d.s.p. in 1783. His widow according to Prince George County deeds m. secondly Nathaniel Dunn of Sussex in 1786 and thirdly Thomas Galt.

Of the above children, James⁴ Thweatt and his sisters moved to Hancock Co., Ga. about 1787. On 28 Jan. 1800 James and Elizabeth Thweatt, John Mitchell and wife Sarah and John Hamilton and wife Tabitha, all of Hancock Co. Ga. sold to John Blunt Turner their claim to 225 acres in Greenville Co. Va. in which Betty Galt had a life interest. The deed was registered in both Virginia and Georgia. James⁴ and his brother Peterson⁴ married sisters, respectively Elizabeth and Rebecca Peterson, the daughters of John Peterson who left a will in Brunswick in 1764. He was first cousin to James³, the father of the Thweatt brothers. The descendants of James and Elizabeth Thweatt appear in Silas, p. 105. Those of John and Tabitha Hamilton appear in Silas, p. 101 and Historical Southern Families, Vol. 1. John B. Boddie (1957), p. 176.

Peterson⁴ Thweatt, above, married Rebecca Peterson and died a young man. His will, dated 25 Aug. 1779 and recorded in Brunswick 27 Sept. 1779, mentions wife Rebecca, son John Peterson Thweatt⁵ and an unborn child. From later deeds it appears this posthumous child was named Peterson. Rebecca, the widow of Peterson, married Jesse Grigg in Greenville Co. on 27 May 1783. The will was probated in 1813. In a Greenville Co. Va. deed, dated 19 Oct. 1799 John P.⁵ Thweatt and Peterson⁵ Thweatt of Hancock Co. Ga. sold to John B. Turner 440 acres on the south side of the Meherrin River land formerly belonging to their father Peterson Thweatt, decd. Peterson⁵ Thweatt married in Georgia Elizabeth Williamson. For descendants see Silas p. 99 and 106. Peterson's brother John Peterson⁵ Thweatt moved on to Talbot Co. Ga. where he wrote his will "being of advanced age" 2 Feb. 1849, the same being probated the following November. According to the will and the 1850 U.S. census for Talbot County, he and his wife Sarah, b. 1787, whose identity is not known, had only one child Elizabeth P.⁶ Thweatt (b. 1809), who married Henry Mangham (b. 1804). There were four Mangham children: Martha⁷, b. 1836; James⁷, b. 1839; Louisa⁷, b. 1825,

the wife of Dr. Benjamin Ross; and Caroline⁷, the wife of John Wynn. John and Caroline Wynn do not appear in the 1850 Talbot census and had no doubt moved elsewhere.

John⁴ Thweatt (James³, John², James¹) , (1745-15) Nov. 1802), resided at "Palestine" east of Blandford in Prince George County until shortly before his death when he moved to Brunswick Co. He was a vestryman of Bristol Parish 1777-1777. He married Edith, the daughter of William and Mary Parsons of Prince George, who was b. 1750. (B.P.R.) (For Parsons, see Historical Southern Families, Vol. II by John B. Boddie (1958), p. 125). John Thweatt's will dated Prince George County 25 May 1795, and probated in Brunswick Co. 25 April 1803, mentions wife Edith and the six children listed below.

1. John James⁵ Thweatt b. circa 1770
2. Archibald⁵ Thweatt b. 1772 m. Lucy Eppes
3. Richard Noble ⁵Thweatt b. 1780 m. Mary Eppes
4. Thomas⁵ Thweatt b. 1782 - m. Sarah Green Thweatt
5. Susan⁵ Thweatt m. Theophilus Feild
6. Mary Martin⁵ Thweatt b. 1780 m. Richard Kidder Meade of Brunswick Co.

John James⁵ Thweatt (John⁴, James³, John², James¹) of "Atherton" Prince George County was at one time clerk of the county court. He died in 1822. He married Anne Hayes Weldon, the daughter of William Weldon and Elizabeth Plummer of "Weldon Place", Halifax Co. N.C. (see Southside Virginia Families, Vol. I, John B. Boddie (1955) for the Weldon and Plummer families). Anne Weldon Thweatt was still living at the time of the 1830 U.S. census but had died prior to 1840. They had three children.

1. Virginia Ann⁶ Thweatt (1805-1824) see below
2. Mary Amanda⁶ Thweatt whose Dinwiddie marriage to Dr. Richard Edward⁷ Haskins was dated 11 Dec. 1839. He m. secondly her first cousin, Louisa⁶ Thweatt (Richard Nobles Thweatt)
3. John James⁶ Thweatt (1814-1868), M.D. University of Pa. 1836 never married. He continued his medical studies in Paris.

The marriages of Virginia and Mary A. above and the children of Virginia are proved by a Prince George County deed, dated 1 Jan. 1845 (Book 18, p. 510), in which the heirs sold a tract called Preston that John James Thweatt had willed the two girls. Virginia⁶ married 1822 John Augustine Peterson (1798-1879) of "Spring Garden", Prince George County, a descendant of John Peterson and Martha² Thweatt (James¹). They had only two children, Virginia Ann⁷ Peterson (1824-1869) and John A. ⁷Peterson Jr. Virginia married 1843 Nathaniel Colley Cocke (1820-1862). For their descendants, see Boddie, Southside Virginia Families-I. (1955) p. 153 and article by

R.A. Brock, The Richmond Standard (16 April, 1880). John A.⁷Peterson, Jr. m. first in 1852 Mary Frances Rebecca Epes, and secondly Clara, the daughter of John Peter and Martha Cocke, and widow of William Cole.

Issue of John A.⁷ Peterson, Jr. by his first marriage.

1. A. Harriet Epes⁸ Peterson, Jr. by his first marriage.
2. Mary Amanda Thweatt⁸ Peterston (1858-1924), d.s.p.
3. Augusta Spooner⁸ Peterson b. 1860-d.s.p.
4. John A. ⁸ Peterson III (1863-1942) m. Gertrude Smith of N.Y.
Issue of John A.⁷ Peterson Jr. and his second marriage.
5. Weldon Herbert⁸ Peterson m. Blance Maddera
6. Virginia Ann⁸ Peterson m. Andrew Jackson Golden.

Archibald⁵ Thweatt (John⁴, James³, John², James¹) according to the Petersburg Intelligencer of 14 Dec. 1802, was married "Saturday last" to Miss Eppes, the daughter of Francis Eppes of Chesterfield. He and his wife Lucy had no children. After the death of his father-in-law, he bought "Eppington" in Chesterfield County and lived there the remainder of his life. He was a member of the House of Delegates 1813-1818. Thweatt's will, dated 24 Oct. 1836 and probated 9 Sept. 1844, mentioned wife Lucy, his deceased brother Richard Noble Thweatt, his nephew Richard Noble Thweatt and his nieces Eliza Frances, Mary E., Matilda, Cornelia, Louise, and Julia Thweatt. The will referred to his own father John Thweatt, his father-in-law Francis Eppes and stated he and his brother Richard had married sisters. He devised his law library to his nephew Richard K. Meade and appointed nephew Richard Thweatt and his nephew in law Col. John A. Peterson as executors. His widow Lucy died in 1860. (See "Eppington" in Historic Virginia Houses and Churches, by Robert A. Lancaster, Jr. (1915), p. 110).

Richard Nobles⁵ Thweatt (John⁴, James³, John², James¹). According to the Halifax, N.C. North Carolina Journal of 6 Sept 1802, quoting the Petersburg Intelligencer of 3 Sept., Thweatt fought a duel near Petersburg with Edwin Fort in which the latter was killed. Family tradition says this weighted on his conscience the rest of his life. He married Mary Eppes (1787-1860), twin sister to his brother's wife in Chesterfield Co. on 16 Nov. 1809. They resided at "Mantua" in Chesterfield Co. where they are said to have run a girls school at one time. Richard's will, dated Jan. 1835, was probated the following June. He mentioned his wife, his son Richard Noble, daughter Frances and her husband John Peterson. His other daughters were mentioned but he did not list them by name. Brothers Archibald and Thomas were appointed executors. They posted bond for \$150,000, a large sum for the times.

Richard N.⁵ and Mary Thweatt had issue:

1. Eliza Frances⁶ Thweatt (1810-1875) see below
2. Mary Eppes⁶ Thweatt (1813-1887) m. 1837 m. 1837 The Rev.

Parke Berkeley of Raleigh Parish, Amelia.

3. Matilda^e Thweatt (1817-1886) m. 1839 Branch L. Hurt
4. Cornelia Wayles^e Thweatt (1819-1887) m. Egbert Giles Leigh of Amelia
5. Louisa^e Thweatt (1823-post 1900) m. 1846 Dr. Richard E.⁷ Haskins of Brunswick, widower of her first cousin Mary Amanda^e Thweatt, (John James⁵).
6. Julia Ann^e Thweatt (1829-1886) m. 1849 the Rev. Augustus Tizzard, rector of King William Parish.
7. Richard Nobles^e Thweatt (1824-1861) m. Alice Friend in Petersburg on 29 Jan. 1845. They resided at "Mount Ida" in Chesterfield. He was a member of the House of Delegates 1857-1858. See Silas p. 95 for issue.

Eliza F.^e Thweatt, above married John A. Peterson, the widower of her first cousin Virginia^e Thweatt (John James⁵).
Issue:

1. Richard Herbert⁷ Peterson m. Mary Ella Marks of Prince George
2. Mary Frances⁷ Peterson (1831-1907), d.s.p.
3. Elizabeth Claiborne⁷ Peterson (1842-1922) d.s.p.
4. Cornelia⁷ Peterson (1836-1899) m. Armistead Plummer - 15 children.

Thomas⁵ Thweatt (John⁴, James³, John², James¹) of "Gatewood" Dinwiddie County married his cousin Sarah Green⁴ Thweatt, (James³, Miles², James¹). See this magazine Vol. VII, p. 32. He was an attorney, and, according to the Bath Parish Register, he died 21 Sept. 1845. His will was recorded in Dinwiddie Co. Issue:

1. Lucy Osborn^e Thweatt (1806-1865) see below
2. Archibald^e Thweatt (1810-1879) see Historical Southern Families, Vol. I John B. Boddie (1957) for descendants: also Silas, pp. 91,149.

3. Sarah Green^e Thweatt (1813-1857) of whom later

4. Susan Feild^e Thweatt m. 1831, as his first wife, Dr. George Fitzgerald of "The Glebe", Nottoway County. They had one child Edmund O.⁷ Fitzgerald, Lt. 3rd Va. Cavalry, C.S.A. who m. Susan the daughter of John Y. Gilliam of "Burnt Quarter" and his wife Mary Goodwyn, a descendant of Joseph Goodwyn and Martha Thweatt, John, James, Susan and Edmund had seven children.

Silas, p. 150; Old Homes and Families in Nottoway, William R. Turner (1932).

Lucy O. ^e Thweatt (Thomas⁵, John⁴, James³, John², James¹) m. 1830 Francis Fitzgerald Jones (1807-1865), son of George William Jones and his wife Betsy Fitzgerald. Francis and Sarah resided at "The Oaks" on the northern border of Brunswick where they and other family members were buried. (see this magazine Vol. II, No. 1, p. 21). The tombstones from "the Oaks" were later moved to Concord Presbyterian Church near Rawlings where

many of the related families of Jones, Thweatt, and Feild are buried. Francis F. Jones married secondly in 1857 Mary H. Bolling, the widow of Dr. John Feild of Brunswick Co., first cousin to Sarah⁶ Thweatt. Francis F. Jones had twelve children by his first wife. Three of these children married into the Feild family, second cousins on the Thweatt side and children of their stepmother. The information on Francis F. Jones and his family was furnished by Barbara Harrison Browder of Richmond.

Francis Jones and Sarah Green Thweatt had issue:

1. Sarah Elizabeth⁷ Jones (1831-1857) d.s.p.
2. Lucy Osborne⁷ Jones, b. 1833 m. Dr. Hume Feild
3. George William⁷ Jones, b. 1834 m. 1857 Nannie Bland Pryor
4. Thomas Thweatt⁷ Jones (1836-1903) m. 1858 Margaret Anne Bolling.
5. Francis Green⁷ Jones (1838-1888) m. 1866 Emma Feild
6. Benjamin Crawley⁷ Jones, b. 1840 m. 1863 Mildred Bolling Feild.
7. Harriet Feild⁷ Jones (1842-1881) m. 1877 Claiborne Anderson Pope, widower of her sister Susan.
8. William Fitzgerald⁷ Jones (1844-1903) see below
9. Freeman Ward⁷ Jones (1846-1903) m. 1872 Harriet Randolph Morrison.
10. Susan Alice⁷ Jones (1848-1874) m. as his first wife Claiborne A. Pope.
11. James Archibald⁷ Jones b. 1851 m. 1872 Ellen Meade Feild
12. Roger Gregory⁷ Jones b. 1854 m. Louise Edmunds.

William Fitzgerald⁷ Jones, married first in 1866 Ella Morrison (1845-1889). He married secondly Mary D. (Feild) Wilson but had no issue by her.

Issue of William F. Jones and Ella Morrison:

1. Anna Foster⁸ Jones (1867-1945) m. 1886 Henry Lewis Wilkins (1859-1934)
2. Ella Lee Jones⁸ (1867-1945) m. 1893 David Stone Hicks (1869-1932)
3. Horace Morrison ⁸Jones b. 1872 - no further record
4. Margaret Harvey⁸ Jones (1875-1892) d.s.p.

Susan⁶ Thweatt (John⁴, James³, John², James¹) married in Prince George County on 28 Feb. 1787 Theophilus Feild (Cameron, p. 307). He was the son of Theophilus Feild and Ann Taylor. The death date of Theophilus is not known. According to the will of their son Theophilus in 1820 Susan was still alive and residing in Brunswick County at that date.

Susan^e Thweatt and Theophilus Feild had issue:

1. Theophilus^e Feild (1788-1826) see below
2. John^e Feild (1791-1851) see below.
3. Richard^e Feild, d. circa 1818. He married Matilda Eppes, the daughter of Frances Eppes and sister to the wives of Richard's maternal uncles Archibald^e and Richard N. ^e Thweatt. Richard Feild died as a young man and there is no record of issue. His widow married secondly in 1826, John Clayton Armistead, d. 1832 and as her third husband Alden B. Spooner of Petersburg.

Theophilus^e Feild, above, was a noted turfman, one-time President of the Richmond Jockey Club, and owner of the New Market Race tract near Petersburg. He represented Brunswick in the General Assembly. He married first Martha Rebecca Mason, the daughter of Winfield and Sarah (Greenway) Mason and secondly on 3 Mar. 1824 Mrs. Louisa Rebecca (Blunt) Ridley of Southampton County.

Issue by first marriage:

1. Martha Rebecca⁷ Feild m. 1833 Dr. Sterling H. Tucker and d.s.p.
2. Ann Matilda⁷ Feild died at "Palestine" Brunswick Co. in 1828 (Bath Parish Register 251 p. 25).

Theophilus Feild had issue by his second wife Mrs. Louisa Rebecca (Blunt) Ridley:

3. Theophilus⁷ Feild b. 1825 became a physician and settled in Texas. See The Southern Virginia Blunts, L.H. Hart & H.W. Lewis, p. 144; to be referred to in future as Blunts.

John^e Feild, M.D. University of PA, 1814--practiced in Brunswick Co. all his life. He married first in Brunswick Co. on 17 Dec. 1817 Ellen, the daughter of David and Nancy (Stith) Meade. She died on 31 Aug. 1827. Dr. Feild married secondly Mary Harriet Bolling (1810-1860), daughter of Samuel Pryor and Nancy (Elliott) Bolling. Dr. Feild's will, dated 14 April 1852, was probated in Brunswick Co. later the same year.

Issue by first wife, Ellen Meade:

1. Dr. John A.⁷ Feild, Ebenezer Grays, C.S.A. married in 1867 Maria E. Tucker, issue one son.
2. Ellen Meade⁷ Feild (1831-1914) md. Dr. Andrew Meade Feild.
3. Hume⁷ Feild (1830-1895), M.D. University of PA, 1850, married in 1851 Lucy O.⁷ Jones (Nancy Green^e Thweatt).
4. William Meade⁷ Feild (1837-1895), Lt. Col. CSA, md. 1877 Mary Louise Bargegrave.
5. Richard Channing⁷ Feild, born 1839, no further record.
6. Susan Ann⁷ Feild, born 1841, married 1863 George S. Feild of Brunswick Co.
7. Mildred Bolling⁷ Feild, born 1843, married 1863 Benjamin Crawley Jones.
8. Emily Mather⁷ Feild, born 1847, md. 1863 Francis C. Jones.

TO BE CONCLUDED

QUERIES

WOODWARD. Mrs. Hope Hotchkiss Niedling (1008 Third St., Stevens Point, WI 54481) seeks parents and dates of William WOODWARD b. c 1770 (possibly Southampton or Isle of Wight, VA) d before 1817; m. Elizabeth BARROW 1796, Southampton Co. VA; daughter of Rev. David BARROW. All dates and places needed for William and parents.

MARKS. Joan Rose (800 N. Smith Rd. #242, Bloomington, IN 47408) seeks information on Mary MARKS, who married Edmund Francis 1811 in Southampton Co. VA and on her father, Nathan MARKS, who married Silvia Mecom in Southampton Co. in 1787.

VASSER. June T. Ormond (1703 Lexington St., Midland, TX 79705) need to confirm Richard and Frances VASSER, Amelia Co., VA as parents of Peter VASSER who married Polly Trimmer 1811, Scioto Co. OH.

CAUDLE/CORDLE, VAUGHAN/VAUGHN. Margaret G. Harlow (21 Welch Street, Clarksville, TN 37040) Who were the parents of John Caudle (b 1780 VA d 1856 Montgomery Co. TN) m Elizabeth Delilah --? (b 1781 Va? d 1851 Montgomery Co. TN). On 1830 census Dinwiddie Co., to Montgomery Co. TN by 1838. Mary, daughter of John and Elizabeth Delilah, m William Vaughan b 1800 in VA. Who were the parents of William Vaughan?

MOON/SMITH. Mrs. Mavis H. Williams (Rt. 1, Box 224, Ringgold, LA 71068) is finishing compilation on Gideon Moon family of Lunenburg Co. Va. Would like to have something to add of his brother Peter Moon II family. Peter II baptized St. Peter's Parish Church in June 1710; in Apr 1720 father Peter and mother Mary Smith died one day apart; Peter II's titheables in 1735 went to Overseer Hewlet of the High Road from Church to Mr. Chamberlayn's ferry. Peter II bought land adjoining Gideon's in 1749 in Amelia Co; sold it in 1750; was in Brunswick Co. in 1759. Gideon's daughter Rachel and husband Tyree Glenn went with Cousin Peter Moon (III) to Newberry area, South Carolina ca 1785. A Gideon Moon Jr. was taxed in Lunenburg Co. in 1790 and 1791 only. Was he a son of Peter II or of Gideon? Levena Moon married Joseph Smith 21 Jan 1796, Lunenburg. Was this Gideon's daughter Lurine he named in his 1790 will?

BISHOP/NORRIS. PARHAM. Helen Norris Byrd (4119 Corona Street, Tampa, FL 33629) seeks parents of Ann C. BISHOP who married William NORRIS, 19 May 1818 in Princess Ann County, VA; she died 2 Feb. 1859 in Brenham, Washington County, TX. Seeking parents of William W. PARHAM. Obit when he died 20 June 1818 in Lawrence County, AL said he was born in Brunswick County, VA c 1784. Married Louisa Matilda Ann LOVE 12 Aug. 1816 in Madison Co. AL.

HALIBURTON / HUMPHREYS. John A. Haliburton (Box 1013, Guymon, OK. 73942) has noticed that both surnames are subject to a wide variety of spellings. David Halliburton has been seen as Halli Burton, H. Burton, HallyBurton, etc. all with one or two ls. David was in Lunenburg Co. VA as early as 1752. July 6, 1756 he bought land on that portion of "the Lower Side of Little Bluestone Creek" that was later part of Mecklinburgh Co. David was born in Scotland, supposedly came to America in 1746. Where was he from 1746 to 1752? David married Amey Humphreys, Humpry, Humfries, Umpry. etc. in about 1752-52 Amey was supposedly born in VA; supposedly the daughter of John Humphrey who lived in Lunenburg Co. in 1748. David and Amey moved to Orange Co. NC in 1767; David died soon after the move; Amey married James Jones, 1768-69 and died in Orange Co. in 1787-88. Would very much like to have the details and proof of all this.

HARRISON. Gray Harrison Jr. (259 Eastbrooke, Jackson, MS 39216) seeks information on the ancestry of Benjamin Harrison, Sr. (Will 1789-90) of Brunswick Co., VA. See Boddie, Historical Southern Families, Vol. VIII, pages 59-76, and additional info on the descendants of his son James (Will Oct. 21, 1795).

WRENN/WREN/RENN, MABRY, HARRISON, PORCH, BARLOW, GRIFFIN, WOODFORD, MASON, MOSELEY, BARLOW. Christine Levet Gerbel (3143 Deer Meadow Dr, Danville, CA 94526) seeking information on the James WRENN family. Will dated 21 Sept 1797, proven March 1798, Greenville Co., wife Elizabeth. Thought to be their children: James, Jones m. Cisley MABREY 1790; Henry m. Sarah HARRISON 1787 and Lucy PORCH 1794 Brunswick; Bates m. Nancy BARLOW 1787 and Clarissa WRENN 1792 Sussex; Elizabeth m. Richard GRIFFIN 1807; Mary m. Woodford and Richard MASON 1799; Martha (Patsy?) m. Hartwell MOSELY 1800; and Dolly m. John BARLOW, Jr. 1788. Except otherwise stated, all marriages took place in Greenville County.

WOODFORD, WRENN, TUDOR, DUNN, ROWLAND, MASON. Christine Levet Gerbel (3143 Deer Meadow Dr., Danville, CA 94526) seeking information on the WOODFORD who was first husband of Mary WRENN, daughter of James and Elizabeth WRENN. Their known children: Dolly m. Henry TUDOR 1812 Sussex; Elizabeth m. James DUNN 1799 Greenville; and Polly m. John Rowland 1805 Greenville. Mary Wrenn WOODFORD married second to Richard MASON 1799 Greenville. Did they have son Green Hill MASON born 27 September 1799 m. Louisa? Need birth, death and first marriage of Mary WRENN.

ROBERTSON. Daniel W. Robinson (5613 Sampson Blvd., Sacramento, CA 95824) need parents for brothers Christopher ROBERTSON born 1794 and Robert ROBERTSON born 1799 in Virginia. Christopher named daughter Mary Fulliam Robertson. Is there a relationship with Edward Robertson who married Mary Pulliam Thompson ca 1782 both of whom were from Amelia Co., VA but later lived in Pittsylvania County?



**BOX 118
RICHMOND, VIRGINIA 23201**

**U.S. Postage
PAID
Permit # 1343
Richmond, Va.**

**VBPL
Central-Library Periodicals
4100 Virginia Beach Boulevard
Virginia Beach, Virginia 23452**

VOL. VII, NO. 4

OCTOBER, 1989

THE SOUTHSIDE VIRGINIAN

VIRGINIA BEACH PUBLIC LIBRARY
CENTRAL LIBRARY
4100 VIRGINIA BEACH BLVD.
VIRGINIA BEACH, VA 23452





THE SOUTHSIDE VIRGINIAN

Volume 7

October 1989

Number 4

TABLE OF CONTENTS	145
BOOK REVIEWS	146
BRUNSWICK COUNTY WILL BOOK 3	147
SOUTHAMPTON COUNTY CHANCERY SUITS, 1846	150
SOME THWEATT FAMILY ADDITIONS	154
SOME PRINCE GEORGE COUNTY MARRIAGES	155
SOME ADDITIONAL PERSON FAMILY MATERIAL	157
SURRY COUNTY EJECTMENT SUIT, 1712	158
SOME SURRY COUNTY GRAVEYARDS	159
SARAH JUDKINS ESTATE PAPERS	160
DESCENDANTS OF THOMAS RIDLEY	161
PERSON, DELONY, JEFFERSON, FIELD, BRANCH, SOANE	165
THE THWEATT FAMILY (CONCLUDED)	166
LUNENBURG COUNTY DEED BOOK 1	174
WILL OF JAMES ALLEN, HANOVER COUNTY, 1772	178
QUERIES	181
INDEX	185

Lyndon H. Hart, J. Christian Kolbe, Editors
Graphics by Bobby Sheppard

Copyright 1989

Address all correspondence to P.O. Box 118, Richmond, VA 23201

RENEWAL TIME

THANKS FOR YOUR CONTINUED PATRONAGE AND SUPPORT.
THE SUBSCRIPTION COST IS \$20.00 PER YEAR AND IS DUE BY 15
DECEMBER 1989.

BOOK REVIEWS

WATKINS OF VIRGINIA by John Hale Stutesman. Hardbound, 588 pages including a full name index. This is a well-documented history of an extensive southside family, concentrating on the author's line of descent, but giving information on the siblings of his ancestors and their children. A concerted effort is made to include only proven information giving accurate citations. There is additional information on the Bass, Clay, Hancock, Moseley, Walthall, and Wooldridge families among others. An excellent and highly recommended family history. To order: John Hale Stutesman, 305 Spruce St., San Francisco, CA 94118. Cost: \$30.00 including postage and handling.

DEED ABSTRACTS OF WARREN COUNTY, KENTUCKY, 1797-1812 by Joyce Martin Murray. Hardbound, 147 pages including full name index. Full abstracts of each deed are given, including neighbours and residences of parties involved, if other than Warren CO. A useful genealogical tool for researchers in Kentucky. To order: Joyce Martin Murray, 2921 Daniels, Dallas, TX 75205. Cost: \$25, add \$2.50 postage, TX residents add 7% sales tax (\$1.75 @ book).

SURRY COUNTY VIRGINIA COURT RECORDS, 1672-82 by Weynette Parks Haun. Softbound, 178 pages including full name, place, and topical indices. This is the third volume of Mrs. Haun's Surry County order book transcripts. The information contained therein is enormous and well-presented, when there are difficulties with the script, she marks them with a question mark. A must for researchers with southside Virginia roots. To order: Weynette Parks Haun, 243 Argonne Dr., Durham, NC 27704. Cost: \$22.50 postpaid, book rate; NC residents add 5% sales tax.

DEEDS OF HALIFAX COUNTY, NC, 1758-71; 1771-86 by Stephen E. Bradley, Jr. Soft cover, full name and place index. These **two** volumes are excellent abstracts covering an area with extensive southside Virginia involvement. There was also a great deal of migration through this county. Over 1500 deeds in each volume.

WILL BOOKS A,B,C FRANKLIN COUNTY, NC, 1785-97, 1794-1804, 1804-12 by Stephen E. Bradley, Jr. Soft cover, full name index. These **three** volumes abstract the wills, estate records, and guardian accounts of Franklin County. All names, including those of purchasers at sales, are abstracted. An excellent work for an area with a number of Virginia connections. All of Dr. Bradley's works are well done and it is hoped that he will continue both of the above series. To order: Dr. Stephen E. Bradley, Jr., 803 Washington Ave., South Boston, VA 24592. Cost: **Halifax Co.** volumes are \$18 each; **Franklin Co.** \$10 each. Add \$1 shipping for each volume; VA residents add 4 1/2 % sales tax.

BRUNSWICK COUNTY WILL BOOK 3

by L.H. Hart

(continued from Vol.7, p.107)

- P.378 AMBRUS SMITH. D. May 24, 1761 R. June 22, 1761.
Wife: Elizabeth.
- P.422 PETER JACKSON. D. Sept. 20, 1757 R. Mar. 25, 1765.
Siblings: Ann; John (away on a trip); Daniel; Ralph.
- P.425 JAMES UPCHURCH. D. (none) R. May 27, 1765.
Wife: Elizabeth. Son: Myal (younger son). Land given
to Myal-200 acres.
- P.426 HUGH LAMBERT. D. Nov.18, 1764 R. June 24, 1765.
Children: William; Ann HAMMOCK; Mildred HAMMOCK; Lewis;
Lorana KIRKE, wife of James; Richard; Hugh; Thomas.
Grandchildren: Hugh HAMMOCK, son of Ann; Robert
HAMMOCK. Land given as follows: Mildred HAMMOCK, 200
acres; Lewis, 250 acres; Lorana KIRKE, 150 acres;
Thomas, land I live on.
- P.433 HENRY BRITT. D. May 26, 1765 R. June 24, 1765.
Wife: Edy. Wife's sons: Charles and Henry LEDBETTER.
Brother: John. Brother's son: Henry.
- P.439 REBECKAH JACKSON. D. June 9, 1758 R. Oct. 28, 1765.
Daughter: Margit.
- P.441 WILLIAM EZELL, JR. D. Apr. 28, 1765 R. June 23, 1766.
Wife: Jane. Children: John; Mial; Betty. Land given as
follows: John, 200 acres; Mial, land; Betty, land.
- P.442 LUCY OLIVER (widow). D. Dec. 4, 1765 R. June 23, 1766.
Mentions: mother; Isaac OLIVER, son of James; John and
Jesse DENTON, son of John; William LOVE; Lucy HARPER;
Frederick, Howell, Mary, John WHITTINGTON; Robert
RIVERS.
- P.444 JOHN OLIVER. D. Jan.15, 1764 R. June 23, 1766.
Wife: Lucy. Brothers: Isaac, James.
- P.446 ELIZABETH DENTON. D. Dec.9, 1765 R. June 23, 1766.
Legatees: Lucy HARPER; John DENTON.
- P.447 HENRY SIMMONS. D. Jan. 3, 1766 R. July 28, 1766.
Wife: Susanna. Children: Thomas; Henry; Benjamin;
Mary TILMAN; Susanna EDWARDS, wife of William; Mason
(daughter). Land given to sons Henry and Benjamin.

- P.452 BENJAMIN SEWARD. D. Apr.17, 1766 R. Aug.25, 1766.
Mentions all my children. Legatee: Jonathan WILLIAMS.
Land given as follows: Jonathan Williams, 200 acres.
- P.453 WILLIAM FRANCIS. D. Oct.17, 1765 R. Aug.25, 1766.
Brother: Mathew TURNER. Grand-daughters: 2 not named.
- P.454 FREEMAN WALKER. D. Oct.19, 1765 R. June 23, 1766.
Wife: Frances. Sons: Alexander, Thomas Belfield WALKER
Brothers: James, Robert, David. Mentions: land in
Dinwiddie Co.; Alexander, 700 acres; Thomas Belfield,
792 acres.
- P.456 ROBERT BATES. D. Jan.13, 1762 R. Aug. 25, 1766.
Wife: Angellico. Children: William; John; Betey; Mary
SINGLETON; Henry.
- P.459 WILLIAM DOWSING. D. Apr.13, 1766 R. Sept.22, 1766.
Wife: Elizabeth. Mentions: land to wife-96 acres; 496
acres in Mecklenburg Co.
- P.463 GEORGE WALTON. D. July 7, 1764 R. Jan. 26, 1767.
Wife: Elizabeth. Children: John; Mary LEDBETTER;
Catherine HARRIS; Isaac Row WALTON. Legatee: Adam
SIMS, Jr. Mentions: land to Isaac Row Walton.
- P.464 ELIZABETH BLAYTON. D. June 5, 1766 R. Jan.26, 1767.
Sons: William and Edward SMITH.
- P.465 JOHN WILLIS of Bedden Fields Hall, Brunswick. D. Nov.7,
1764 R. Jan.26, 1767.
Wife: Mildred. All my children.
- P.467 CHRISTOPHER SMITH. D. Aug.1, 1766 R. Apr.27, 1767.
Wife: Sarah. Children: William; Benjamin; Ambros;
Sarah; Jane. Mentions land given as follows: William,
100 acres; Benjamin, land.
- P.468 JAMES BRUCE. D. Mar.26, 1767 R. Apr.27, 1767.
Wife: Margret. Children: Hannah; Mary; James; John.
Mentions land given as follows: sons James and John,
800 acres total.
- P.470 GEORGE DURHAM. D. Aug.23, 1766 R. Feb.23, 1767.
Wife: Winifred. Children: John Lindsay DURHAM; John;
Humphrey; Margaret HALCOMBE; four youngest daughters.
Land I live on given to John Lindsay Durham.
- P.482 EXUM WILLIAMSON. D. Apr.4, 1767 R. May 25, 1767.
Wife: Mildred. Children: Francis; Turner; John; Mary
Ann. Mentions son Francis is disinherited; other sons
are not 21, daughter is not 18.

- P.483 SAMUEL HARWELL. D.Apr. 24, 1767 R. May 25, 1767.
Wife: Mary. Children: Drusilla; Catherine; Margaret;
Mary; Samuel; James; Frederick; Honour. Land is given:
Samuel and James jointly; Frederick, 484 acres.
- P.494 JAMES STEWART. D.May 28, 1767 R. Aug.24, 1767.
Wife: Elizabeth. Children: Charles; Anne; Rebecca;
Betty; Sally. Brothers: John, Richard. Mother-in-law:
Anne ROBINSON. Children are not 21. Legatees: James
MASON, 100 acres, 50 acres John IRBY willed me; James,
John, Isham, Laurance HOUSE, sons of Laurance;
Nathaniel HOLT of Sussex.
- P.497 PETER SIMMONS. D.Sept.2, 1766 R. June 27, 1768.
Wife: Elizabeth. Daughters: Mary VAUGHAN; Sarah
HARWELL. Grandchildren: Betty, Charles, Rebecca, Sarah,
Royarls SIMMONS; James VAUGHAN, son of Mary; Peter
SIMMONS (not 21); Littleberry SIMMONS (not 18);
Charity, Dorcas, Merritt, Simmons, Sarah HARWELL,
children of Sarah. Land is given to grandson Peter
SIMMONS.
- P.499 JOHN HOWARD. D. Jan.12, 1768 R. Sept.26, 1768.
Wife: Jane. Sons: Jesse, Henry. All my children.
Land is given as follows: sons Jesse, Henry, 347 acres
jointly.
- P.512 WILLIAM LINDSEY. D. May 11, 1766 R. Sept. 26, 1768.
Children: James; Sarah COPLAND; Caleb. Grandchildren:
Sarah LINDSEY; Susanna, Elizabeth LINDSEY, daughters of
of James; Elizabeth LINDSEY, daughter of Caleb. Land is
given as follows: James, 85 acre patent.
- P.513 CHARLES JONES. D. Apr. 9, 1768 R. Oct.24, 1768.
Wife: Mary. Children: William; Charles; Elizabeth;
Judith; Ann; Mary. Mentions that sons are not of age
and gives both land.
- P.520 HINCHEY MABRY, Jr. D. 1761 R. Nov.28, 1768.
Children: Hinchey; Evans; Seth; Hannah HILL.
- P.522 JAMES SPICER. D.July 22, 1767. R. Nov.28, 1768.
Legatees: Samuel DAWSON; James BENTLEY, son of John
and Christian; John BENTLEY, son of William. Son-in-
law: Samuel BENTLEY and his son Samuel, Jr.
- P.524 JAMES MACLIN. D. Mar. 18, 1767 R. Sept. 26, 1769.
Brother: John. Children: Leah WYCHE; James.
Grandchildren: Elizabeth WYCHE, daughter of Leah; Mary
MACLIN. Brother: John. Land is given to son James and
10 acres to brother John.

- P. 525 JOHN PETERSON. D. May 16, 1763 R. Jan. 23, 1769.
Children: Batte; William; John; Kinchen; Temperance
TAYLOR; Mary; Martha; Patience; Rebecca; Betty; Lucy.
Mentions sons William, John, Kinchen are not 21. Land
is given as follows: Batte, 988 acres; William, 200
acres; John, land; Kinchen, land - including dower of
Frances POWELL, 420 acres.
- P. 527 MILDRED WILLIS of Bedingfield Hall. D. Oct. 24, 1768
R. Feb. 27, 1769.
Children: Sarah; Elizabeth; John; Augustine; Francis;
Richard; Lewis. Mentions children Sarah, Elizabeth,
Richard, Lewis are not 21.
- P. 530 JOHN WEAVER. D. Jan. 7, 1769 R. Feb. 27, 1769.
Children: John; Elizabeth WILLIAMS. Grandchildren:
Frederick WILLIAMS, son of Elizabeth; Robert and
Susanna HATHORN.
- P. 535 LISWELL SEXTON. D. May 17, 1767 R. July 24, 1769.
Children: Ann METCALF; Samuel; Tabitha SPARKES; Milly;
Ephraim; Benjamin. Mentions land I live on to be
equally divided between sons Ephraim and Benjamin.
- P. 536 BURWELL CATO. D. Feb. 11, 1769 R. Sept. 25, 1769.
Children: Daniel; Lewis; Rebecca; Mary.
- P. 537 WILLIAM SHORT, SR. D. May 22, 1764 R. Nov. 27, 1769.
Children: William; Jacob. All my children. Grandchild:
Rebecca ABERNATHY. Executor: Charles ABERNATHY.
- P. 539 [Rev.] JOHN NEVISON. D. Apr. 29, 1768 R. Nov. 27, 1769.
Wife: Ann. Sons: John; Littleton; William; Robert.
Mentions all my children, some (including John) not of
age. Land is given as follows: John, 500 acres;
Littleton, 363 acres.
- P. 541 CHARLES GORDON. D. Sept. 14, 1769 R. Nov. 28, 1769.
Wife: Anne. Children: James, John. Unborn child.
Sister: not named.
- P. 541 JOHN GORDON. D. Feb. 23, 1769 R. Nov. 27, 1769.
Wife: Elizabeth. Children: Charles; Mary.

CONCLUDED.

SOUTHAMPTON COUNTY CHANCERY SUITS, 1846.

by L. H. Hart

The following are abstracts of genealogical material from

the loose chancery papers of Southampton County. They are printed with the kind permission of the Clerk of the Circuit Court, Southampton County.

Nov. Term 1846 No.1

Joel Westbrook's slaves to be divided. He died testate in 1823. Widow Lucy married 2) John Ivey. She died in 1840.

Children: 1/5 to William B. Westbrook
1/5 to James D. Westbrook
1/5 to Thomas H. Westbrook
1/5 to A.N. Williams and wife Caroline
1/5 to John A. Turner and wife Martha

Theophilus Turner Barrow died on 9 Sept. 1830 intestate, underage. His father Richard Barrow died 12-18 months before his son in Northampton Co., NC where he had moved before 1829. Heirs: Peter Edwards and wife Narcissa (Barrow) sister of whole blood to Richard; Henry Barrow brother of the whole blood to Richard, assigned his interest to R.T. Musgrave; John T. Barrow brother of whole blood, now deceased, widow and legatee is Mary T. Rose; Charlotte Musgrave, Edwin Harris, Newit Harris (infant by Edwin Harris), John A. Person (adm. of his wife Polly Hill) are siblings of 1/2 blood; Elizabeth Harris, mother of said Richard Barrow. Maternal grandmother: Jane P. Claud (now deceased) Maternal aunt: Temperance Claud, wife of Benjamin C. Waller.

Estate to be divided into two moieties. One to Paternal heirs:

Uncles and aunts of whole blood-

1/6 to Peter Edwards and wife Narcissa
1/6 to Adm. of R.T. Musgrave assignee of Henry Barrow
1/6 to Edwin Harris adm. of Elizabeth Harris, grandmother

of said Theophilus.

1/6 to R.T. Musgrave adm. of Thomas Barrow

Uncles and aunts of 1/2 blood-

1/12 to Joshua Lee and wife Charlotte
1/12 to Edwin Harris
1/12 to John A. Person, adm. of Polly Hill Harris Person
1/12 to Newit Harris

One moiety to Maternal heirs:

Aunt-

1/2 to Benjamin C. Waller and wife Temperance

Grandmother-

1/2 to Joseph T. Claud, exec. of Jane P. Claud

Drury Parker left a daughter Lucy who died many years ago. She married Jacob Calaway, who is still living in Georgia. Her children are: Parker, Seaborn, Barham, Drury Calaway; Lavinia Bramlett; Sarah Tyler. All are of Georgia.

Division of William Bryant's estate:
Balance of property divided between-
1/5 Matilda Everett's heirs land in Northampton CO. NC
1/5 Martha Williams' heirs: 140 acres
Adolphus H. Jones and wife Martha; Josiah Worrell and wife
Julia; Joseph Britt and wife Amanda M.; William E.
Williams, dec.; Arimenta Williams, infant.
1/5 Jonathan Darden and wife Tempy 180 acres
1/5 John E. Beale and wife Lidia 200 acres
1/5 Caroline Bryant devisee of Argile W. Bryant 200 acres
Advanced property-
Davis Bryant
James Bryant's heirs
Benjamin Bryant
Orman M. Bryant
Herbert H. Bryant

Mentions: Henry Everett, adm. of wife Matilda; William and
Benjamin Bryant legatees with Caroline Bryant.

William Briggs died lately intestate. He was survived by:
Widow: Martha
Children: Charles N.; William; Joseph; John R.; Bennet S.;
Edward L. (not 21); Lois F. (not 21); Julia, dec. wife of John
E. Nicholson- her heirs are Samuel, John, Francis Nicholson.

James C. Williams died intestate. He was survived by:
Widow: Elizabeth
Children: Catherine L.; Penelope J.; Edwin N.; Elijah J.
Williams.

Nathan Barnes died over 21, intestate. His heirs were:
Mother: Martha Porter, wife of Richard 1/4
Brother: John H. Barnes, dec. heir- Virginia Barnes 1/4
Sister: Martha Reese, dec. heir- Elizabeth Reese 1/4
1/2 Sister: Ann Eliza Porter 1/8
1/2 Sister: Mary Porter, dec. 1/8

Nov. 1846 Term No. 2

Edwin Reese died in 1825 testate.
Wife: Rebecca, intends moving to Alabama
Children: Bynum, died underage intestate
James, deceased
Olive
Peggy
Priscilla

Julia
Rebecca, wife of Lewis Felts
Mary
Edwin, intends moving to Alabama

Mary Miles died intestate. Children:
Alice, wife of James Roe
Andrew M. Miles, dec.- son Andrew J. Miles; widow Dicey Miles

Andrew M.C. Mials land sold and proceeds divided between:
1 part to Sally Carr
1 part to James Roe and wife Alice
1 part to Andrew J. Mials
1 part to Richard, Margaret, Hannah Williams

Matthew Vick died intestate.
Widow Patience.
Children: Mary A. Vick
Martha Jane, wife of Elisha Pope
Sally C. Vick)
Ann Eliza Vick) minors
Caroline V. Vick)

David Westbrook had a daughter Mary Harris, deceased.
Her heirs are Caroline, David, and William Harris. The latter
is of age.

William Rochelle's widow is now deceased and her dower
is to be divided between the heirs:
1 part to Robert Rochelle
1 part to Mary H. Land
1 part to Nathaniel Rochelle, dec.. His heirs are:
William L. Rochelle; John R. Rochelle; Martha E. Rochelle
(minor); Arrington Stewart and wife Mary

Elizabeth Womack died intestate. Her children:
Matthias B. Womack
William C. Womack
Eveline B. Womack
Indiana S. Womack
Mary Barker, dec. wife of Gray Barker- 1 child
Phada J. Womack

David Howell died intestate some years ago.
widow: Susannah
children: Antony M. Howell
Robert Howell
Edwin Howell
Lemuel J. Howell
Ann Maria, wife of Lemuel Britt
Mary Ann, wife of Peter Fergusson.

SOME THWEATT FAMILY ADDITIONS

by C.T. Smith

The following additions and corrections to the Thweatt article are suggested for the further edification of our readers. The page number and paragraph are given first, then the change or addition to be made.

P. 71, 2nd Paragraph; add "in 1731" before "Henry Thweatt."

P. 73, last Paragraph; add "in Amelia County" after "brought suit against John Anderson."

P. 77, next to last Paragraph; "of these Michaux" should read "of Jesse Michaux."

P. 78, next to last Paragraph; add the following line after the 13th line "married in Dinwiddie Co. [marriage bond dated] in 1834 Martha E.F. Boisseau and Dr. Henry Kennon^s Jones (1807-1874)."

P. 140, last Paragraph; Lucy O.^s Thweatt should be Sarah Green^s Thweatt. Add Lucy O.^s Thweatt married Theophilus Agricola Feild (1803-1859), the son of Dr. Richard Feild of Brunswick Co., VA, a noted botanist, and the brother of Theophilus Feild who married Susan^s Thweatt, the aunt of Lucy. Issue of Lucy O. Thweatt and Theophilus Feild:
1. Susan Edmonia⁷ Feild (1841-1890), married John K. Jones
2. Mary Amanda⁷ Feild (1843-1861) d.s.p. 3. Sarah Thomas⁷ Feild (1845-1927), married 1865 Dr. Montfort Jones.

SOME PRINCE GEORGE COUNTY MARRIAGES

by L.H. Hart

These marriages are gleaned from the death records of the county. There is no way of determining the date of marriage from the death certificate, but the age of the decedent can give a rough birth date (included) and the parentage (included) and place of birth (included if other than Prince George Co.). In some instances the groom's surname is all that is known [when the husband predeceased his wife]. In some cases additional relations [usually sons] are mentioned (included). The death certificates from 1853-1859 were checked. The page number refers to that of the death register on which the entry is located.

- p.84 William MALONE married Mary WYNN b.1787 d.1853, dau. of Robert and Rebecca WYNN.
- P.95 Isham B. MILES married Martha PEEBLES b.1830 d.1853, dau. of Robert E. PEEBLES.
- P.95 -- BLAND married Ann BOOTH b.1770 d.1853, dau. of Gilliam and Martha BOOTH. Son, Richard Y. Bland.
- P.95 Richary Y. BLAND married E.A.E. STEWART b.1819 Greenville Co. d.1853, dau. of E. and Ann STEWART.
- P.96 -- GILMAN married Roberta S. BROWDER b.1832 d.1853, dau. of C.T. and J. BROWDER.
- P.98 Robert GIBBS married Jane W. MILES b.1806 d.1854, dau. of J.D. MILES.
- P.98 Thomas TUCKER married LUCY TUCKER b.1791 d.1854, dau. of John and Priscilla TUCKER.
- P.99 -- DAVIS married E. GRAMMAR b.1775 Nottoway Co. d.1854 dau. of John and Rebecca GRAMMAR. Son J.W. DAVIS.
- P.99 -- SHACKELFORD married Eliza ROPER b.1778 d.1854, dau. of Charles and E. ROPER. Son C.R. SHACKELFORD.
- P.99 James STURDIVANT married Martha BORROUGH b.1809 d.1854, dau. of A. and Vinah BORROUGH.
- P.99 William BRANTON married Susan THRIFT b.1790 d.1854, dau. of David and Sally THRIFT.
- P.99 -- WILLIAMS married Dolly WALLER b.1794 d.1854 dau. of William and Elizabeth WALLER. Son Archer WILLIAMS.

- P.100 -- WILLIAMSON married Frances CAUDLE b.1802 d.1855,
dau. of Joseph and Martha CAUDLE. Son E.A. DAVIS.
- P.100 Miles LEWIS married Sarah HAWKINS b.1785 d.1855, dau.
of Hamblin and Sarah HAWKINS.
- P.100 -- CAUDLE married Nancy CROWDER b.1785 d.1855, dau. of
James and Eliza CROWDER.
- P.100 James H. COOK married Sucky DANIEL b.1805 d.1855, dau.
of F. DANIEL.
- P.101 Joel LEDBETTER married Martha M. CAMBEN, dau. of
William and Elizabeth CAMBEN.
- P.101 [John] MINGEE married [Lurina] CROWDER b.1789 d.1855,
dau. of Joseph and Delila CROWDER. Son Joseph H. Mingee.
- P.101 -- DRIVER married Mary T. WELLS b.183- d.1855, dau. of
Hartwell and L.F. WELLS
- P.104 David G. CARR married Hannah BURNSIDE b.1812 New York
d.1856, dau. James and Mary BURNSIDE.
- P.105 Joseph W. HARPER married S.J. MOORE b.1819 Mecklenburg
Co. d.1856, dau. of John and Sarah MOORE.
- P.106 Elijah SMITH married Mary E.A. WILLIAMS b.1837 d.1856,
dau. of Newman WILLIAMS.
- P.106 John W. WYNN married Mary A. HADDON b.1826 d.1856, dau.
of Berry HADDON.
- P.106 A.T. SMITH married M.P. LEA d.1856, dau. of
Edward and Sally LEA.
- P.109 Henry COX married Catherine CARTER b.1804 Mecklenburg
Co. d.1857, dau. of John and Elizabeth CARTER.
- P.109 William H. PETTUS married Mary E. COX b.1827 d.1857,
dau. of Henry and Catherine COX.
- P.109 Charles W. BRISTOW married Martha WHITMORE b.1788
d.1857, dau. of John and Sarah WHITMORE.
- P.112 [J. Alfred P. WELLS] married Margaret MORRIS b.1837
d.1857, dau. of Daniel and K. MORRIS.
- P.112 William H. WOOD married Susan WELLS b.1821 d.1857,
dau. of J.M. and Sally WELLS.

- P.113 Enoch CROWDER married Hannah FARLER b.1797 d.1857,
dau. of Henry and Martha FARLER.
- P.113 Edwin WELLS married Lucy WELLS b.1829 d.1857, dau. of
Abram V. WELLS.
- P.113 Hamilton RISDON married Maram LONDON b.1823 New Jersey
d.1859, dau. of Samuel and Harriett LONDON.
- P.114 Thomas M. JONES married Margaret Ann ALLGOOD b.1836
d.1859, dau. of Robert and Miranda ALLGOOD.
- P.115 Benjamin W. JOHNSON married Mary OGBORNE b.1823
Brunswick Co. d.1859, dau. of John and Martha OGBORNE.
- P.116 -- HUDGINS married Prudence SPAIN b.1829 d.1859, dau.
of Benjamin and Elizabeth SPAIN.
- P.116 William BELCHER married Martha A. BROUGH b.1834 Prince
Edward Co. d.1859, dau. of James A. and Martha E. BROUGH.
- P.118 Anderson WELLS married Mary COOK b.1799 d.1859, dau. of
James and Rebecca COOK.
- P.118 -- FOSTER married Lucy A. LEDBETTER b.1808 d.1859, dau.
of Gardner and Nancy LEDBETTER.
- P.118 Esek STEER married Lucy ARMSTRONG b.1827 d.1859, dau.
of Ishbel an Mary ARMSTRONG.
- P.118 Page H. VADEN married Susan C. GUNN b.1824 d.1859, dau.
of Susanna GUNN.

SOME ADDITIONAL PERSON FAMILY MATERIAL

Contributed by Anne White Dobbins

John Anthony Person was born 11 June 1798. He married 1) 1818 Mary A.M. Peebles 2) 1831 Sarah M. Newsom 3) Mary H. Harris 4) 1838 Mary E. Matthews 5) 6 Feb. 1857 Lucy J. Matthews. He died 24 Dec. 1864. His last wife died 15 Aug. 1862. Both died in Southampton Co.

SURRY COUNTY EJECTMENT SUIT. 1712

by Doris Stone

Order Book 1691-1713, page 409. Date: 12-17-1712

In the Eject: Firman between Solomon Saveall plt: & Samuel Thompson deft. for Land and Appurtenances lying & being in the Parish of Southwark in this County which Henry Hart demised to the plt. for a term not yet expired &c. as is set forth in the Declaratn. Hintia Guillum, Thomas Davis, Walter Lashly, John Clark, Charles Briggs, James Stanton, Walter Flood, Hugh Hunniford, Robert Pettaway, George Nicholson, William Gray & Christopher Moring were Sworn to try that Issue joyned who bringing in their Verdict in these words, We of the Jury do find as followeth, For the plt: That the Land in question was granted to one Thomas Hart Son of Henry Hart by Patt.^t dated ye third day of July 1648: hereto annexed: We find that Henry Hart the Lessor of the Plt: is the eldest Son & Heir at Law to the Said Thos. Hart the Patentee; For the Deft. We find by the oath of Allen Warren that he heard John Clements now dead often times Say that the Land in question did formerly belong to the Indian King Pohetan who gave it to one Rolfe in marryage with Pocohontas Daughter to the Said Pohetan, that when the Son of the Said Rolfe was in England Severall Tennants who lived upon the Land belonging to the Said Son tooke out Pattents of the Said Land in their own Names but that after when the Said Son came into Virginia the Said Tennants who had taken out Pattents did become Tennants to the Said Son; We find the Depositions of Richard Tyas & Thos. Pittman dated ye fifth day of March 1677 hereto annexed: We find the Will of Thomas Warren dated the Sixteenth day of March 1669 hereto annexed, & that the Said Thomas Warren dyed seized of the Land in question; We find that William Warren the Son of the Said Thomas Warren dyed Seized of the Land in question without Issue & that the Land in Question did descend to Alice the wife of Matthias Merriott & Sister to the Said Willm. Warren; We find a Deed from the Said Matthias Merriott & the Said Alice to John Salway dated the twenty third day of July 1673. hereto annexed by which the Land in question is conveyed to the Said John Salway in fee; We find the Will of the Said John Salway dated the tenth of Aprill. 1678: hereto annexed & that the Said Jno Salway dyed Seized of the Land in question; We find that John Thompson Brother of the deft. did marry Elizabeth the widdow of the Said John Salway who dyed the wife of the Said John Thompson, & that the Said John Thompson & Elizth. his Said wife dyed Seized of the Land in question; We find the Will of the Said John Thompson dated the twenty seventh day of January. 1698; hereto annexed by which the Land in question is devised to the deft. We find a Pattent dated the twentyth day of Aprill 1687 hereto annexed by which the Land in

question is granted to Henry Hartwell; We find a Deed from the Said Henry Hartwell dated the twenty Second day of May 1688: hereto annexed by which the Land in question is conveyed to the Said John Thompson in ffee; We find the Lessor of the plt: & those under whom he claimes have lived near the place where the question lays ever Since the year. 1640: We do not find yt. the Lessor of the plt: or any of those under whom he claimes ever were in Possession of the Land in question, And if upon the whole matter the Law be with the plt. We find for the plt. one Shillg: damage, If not we find for the dft. William Gray Foreman: which Said Verdict at the plts. motion is recorded & the Cause is continued 'till ye. next Court to argue ye. matters of Law arising from the Said Verdict.

SOME SURRY COUNTY GRAVEYARDS

by Doris Stone

Cabin Point, Surry Co., Va.
Three graves, no tombstones, behind what was Church.

Rt. 602 Back in woods -- 2 cemeteries

James S. Parker 1856-1921 ((at 65))
J. James Parker 1817-1884 ((at 64))
Mary W. Parker 1832-1895 ((at 66)) -- ((Mary W. White))
Nancy Parker 1813-1888 ((at 75))
Emma V. Parker 1862-1944 ((at 82))
Annie E. Butts 1858-1938 ((at 80))
Charles Maddox Butts, Sr., Co.F., 13th Virginia Cavalry C.S.A.
Charles M. Butts 1881-1961 ((at 80))
Maggie M. Butts 1892-1964 ((at 72))

James Hundley Deal 1817-1894 a Confederate Soldier
s/o Jarvis and Joyce Hundley Deal

Elizabeth Ann Wilson Deal 1802-1873
d/o William and Sarah Delk Wilson
m/1 Jacob Parsons 5-4-1825
m/2 James H. Deal 10-29-1839

William Emmett, s/o M.W. and M.A. Parsons
b. 8-20-1854; d. 7-26-187-----last digit illegible

Notes.

Marriages show a William M. Parsons m. Martha A. Clark
Bond 3-1-1852; no marriage papers found. John J. Deal was
guardian to Martha.

James J. Parker m. Mary W. White 10-30-1851.

SARAH JUDKINS ESTATE PAPERS

by David Gammon

Source: Edgecombe County (NC) Estates Papers at NC Archives

File contains the petition (dated Nov., 1813) signed by GRAY DRAKE, HENRY DRAKE, JOHN TAYLOR and SARAH his wife, JINNY DRAKE and SUSANNAH DRAKE, all of Edgecombe Co. The petitioners state that SARAH JUDKINS died testate in Sussex Co. Virginia. In her will she bequeathed a life estate in a certain Negro to her niece MARGARET DRAKE with reversion to MARGARET's children at her decease. Petition shows the Negro has had many children. MARGARET DRAKE can no longer support and maintain these slaves and has given her permission for them to be divided among her children before her death. The petitioners are the children of said MARGARET DRAKE, along with JEMIMAH DRAKE, now wife of HARDY SCARBOROUGH of Georgia, and ELIZABETH DRAKE, now wife of SOLOMON PHILLIPS, also of Georgia, who are made defendants in the petition.

(Note by DG: The will of JESSE DRAKE was dated Mar. 26, 1796 and proved in Edgecombe Co. at Aug. Ct., 1796, naming wife MARGARET DRAKE, JEMIMAH SCARBOROUGH and other unnamed children. He was the son of LAZARUS DRAKE and SARAH HINES< originally of Sussex Co.)

DESCENDANTS OF THOMAS RIDLEY
by L.H. Hart

Thomas Ridley and Nathaniel Ridley appear together as headrights of William Maye, when he receives a patent of land in Isle of Wight Co. on 28 Oct. 1702 [Patent Book 9, p.471]. The descendants of Nathaniel lived in Isle of Wight Co. [later Southampton Co.] and are well documented. The line of Thomas Ridley has not been followed heretofore.

Thomas appears to have lived in Surry Co. where he is found as a tithable in the household of Joseph John Jackman in 1702-1703. Nathaniel Ridley is listed as a friend and is made an executor by Joseph John Jackman in his 1714 will [Principal Probate Registry, Probate Act Book 1714]. Nathaniel and Thomas Ridley are witnesses to deeds in Isle of Wight Co. in 1706, 1710, 1713. The deeds involved John Fiveash and Elias Hodge [Isle of Wight Co. Deed Book 2, p.57], Edmond Briggs and Joseph John Jackman [*Ibid.*, p.208], Martha Harrison and Matthew Jordan [*Ibid.*, p.256], Susannah Jordan and William Harrison [*Ibid.*, p.276]. The implication is that there is a relationship between Nathaniel and Thomas Ridley, probably that they are brothers. It is also noted that Nathaniel named one of his sons Thomas. At present it has not been determined whom the parents of these men are, but the preponderance of evidence suggests that they were brothers.

Thomas Ridley married Mary Williams, daughter of Charles Williams of Surry Co. who died testate in 1721 [Deed and Will Book 7, p.357]. This fact is confirmed by a deed from Mary Ridley, the widow, to her daughter Mary Ridley [Deeds & Wills 1715-30, p.236]. She gives her land willed to the elder Mary by Robert Caufield in 1691 [Deeds & Wills No.4, p.240]. Thomas Ridley died in 1719 when an inventory of his estate was returned [Deeds and Wills 1715-30, p.174]. An account of Thomas Ridley's estate is returned by William and Mary Seward, the administratrix. It is as Mary Seward that she is listed in her father Charles Williams' will.

William Seward died testate in Surry Co. in 1761, mentioning his sons William, Henry; daughter Ann Thomas; and Elizabeth Hamlin, wife of Richard. His son William Seward died testate in 1771, mentioning the above siblings and his brother in law William Drew. The inventory of William Seward is not that of a married man, nor is there any indication that he was ever married. The other explanation for brother in law would be that of a sister's husband--no sister is unaccounted for according to the will of William Seward, Sr. The probable solution is that William Drew married Mary Ridley, the half-sister [or possibly step] of William Seward. William Drew had a wife named Mary according to a deed in 1767 [Surry Co. Deed Book 8, p. 329] and according to his 1778 will.

ISSUE OF WILLIAM AND MARY [RIDLEY] DREW:

1. Martha Drew married William Hart.
2. Ann Drew married William Caufield Seward on 29 June 1772.
3. Priscilla Drew married Michael Blow.
4. Rebecca Drew married William Evans on 14 Dec. 1779.
5. Sally Drew died without issue.
6. daughter Drew married William Thomas.
7. daughter Drew married Etheldred Gray.

GRANDCHILDREN OF WILLIAM AND MARY [RIDLEY] DREW:

William and Martha [Drew] Hart had issue:

1. Edwin Drew Hart died without issue in 1806 in Surry Co. (Will Book 2, p.154).
2. William Ruffin Hart married Elizabeth Gray on 12 July 1790.
3. Mary Ridley Hart married 1) Samuel Blow on 28 Jan. 1789 2) Thomas Ridley Blow.
4. Sally Hart married John Spratley on 1 Nov. 1799.
5. Champion Hart died a minor.

William Caufield and Ann [Drew] Seward had issue:

1. Caufield Seward married Hannah Ruffin on 30 May 1798.

Michael and Priscilla [Drew] Blow had issue:

1. Samuel Blow married Mary Ridley Hart on 28 Jan. 1789. He died in Surry Co. in 1799 [Will Book 1, p.334].
2. Henry Blow married Sally Myrick on 15 Dec. 1787. He died in Southampton Co. in 1796 [Will Book 4, p.768]. His widow married 2) Joseph G. Bailey. She died in Sussex Co. [Will Book N, p.410] in 1842.
3. Thomas Ridley Blow married c.1800 [Mrs. Mary Ridley Hart Blow]. He died in Surry Co. in 1806 [Will Book 2, p.121].
4. Mary Blow married Joseph Glaister Bailey. He died in 1807 in Surry Co. [Will Book 2, p.202]. She was dead before 1799, when he married 2) Sally Blow, widow of Henry.
5. Elizabeth Blow married 1) Samuel Briggs on 19 June 1798 2) William Bailey on 9 Oct. 1801. Samuel Briggs died in Southampton Co. in 1799 [Will Book 5, p. 159]. William Bailey died in Southampton Co. in 1823 (Will Book 9, p.209). His wife survived him and died by 1830 (Southampton Co. land tax lists).
6. Micajah Blow married 1) Sally Parker on 10 May 1798 2) Rebecca Birdsong on 22 Sept. 1801.

William and Rebecca [Drew] Evans had issue:

1. Dolly Evans married 1) Peter Hamlin on 27 June 1797 2) William Spratley on 22 July 1806.
2. Sally Drew Evans married 1) Robert McIntosh, Jr. on 23 March 1803 [he died in 1812 in Surry Co.] 2) 18 Dec. 1834 John Spratley.
3. William Evans died without issue.

William and --- [Drew] Thomas had issue:

1. Ann Thomas married Samuel Pretlow on 15 Apr. 1784. He died in Surry Co. in 1790 (Deeds, Wills 12, p.287). His wife predeceased him.

Etheldred and --- [Drew] Gray had issue:

1. William Robert Gray died without issue in 1796 in Edgecombe Co., NC.
2. Charles Gray married Ann ---. He died in Edgecombe Co., NC in 1811.
3. Etheldred Gray died without issue.
4. Elizabeth Gray married 1) William Ruffin Hart on 12 July 1790 2) James S. Lane on 9 Oct. 1797. He died by June 1812 in Surry Co. (Will Book 2, p.512). She died in Surry Co. in 1832 (Will Book 5, p.378).

GREAT-GRANDCHILDREN OF WILLIAM AND MARY (RIDLEY) DREW:

William Ruffin and Elizabeth Gray Hart had issue:

1. Patsey Gray Hart married 22 Jan. 1811 John Spratley.
2. Polly Drew Hart married 18 Sept. 1811 John Webb Land of Sussex Co. She died in 1845, he in 1836.
3. Matilda Ruffin Hart died without issue.

John Spratley and Sally Hart had issue:

1. Edward Thomas Spratley married Cornelia Harmon Dillard.

Samuel Blow and Mary Ridley Hart had issue:

1. Robert Ridley Blow died without issue.
2. Lucy Blow born in 1789 and died testate in Surry Co. in 1808 (Will Book 2, p.249) without issue.

Henry Blow and Sally Myrick had issue:

1. Susanna Blow married Walter Spratley. He died in 1824.
2. William H. Blow died without issue by 1825 [Sussex Deed Book 0, p.397].

Thomas Ridley Blow and [Mrs. Mary Ridley Hart Blow] had issue:

1. Henry Blow married Mrs. Ann F. Holt Judkins. He died in 1832. He is called half-brother by Lucy Blow and the land of Mary Ridley Blow is transferred to Thomas Ridley Blow, without explanation, in the Surry Co. tax lists. In Surry Co. Order Book 1801-04, p. 573 Lucy and Henry Blow are listed as the children of Mary Ridley Blow in a division of the estate of William Hart.

Joseph Glaister Bailey and Mary Blow had issue:

1. Polly Bailey died without issue by 1807.
2. Joseph Glaister Bailey
3. Ann Drew Bailey
4. George Bailey married Elizabeth Clayton Holmes on 21 Sept. 1809 in Southampton (Will Book 9, p.9). He died without issue and his cousins were his heirs in his will. From this it appears that all the Bailey lines are extinct.

William Bailey and Elizabeth Blow had issue:

1. Phineas Madison Bailey married 1) Martha -- 2) Evelina B.B. Williamson.

Micajah Blow and Sally Parker had issue:

1. Richard Henry Blow

Micajah Blow and Rebecca Birdsong had issue:

1. Samuel Blow
2. Thomas B. Blow
3. Miles M. Blow

Peter Hamlin and Dolly Evans had issue:

1. William N. Hamlin died without issue by 1833.

William Spratley and Dolly Evans had issue:

1. James M. Spratley married Martha Carsley.
2. Robert W. Spratley died without legitimate issue.
3. Edward Evans Spratley married Agnes Booth.
4. Rebecca Drew Spratley married Thomas S. Crittenden on 12 May 1835.

Samuel Pretlow and Ann Thomas had issue:

1. Charlotte Thomas Pretlow born on 15 Dec. 1785 married Robert Harrison (1780-1826) of Prince George Co. She died 6 Sept. 1862.

Charles Gray and Ann -- had issue:

1. Etheldred Gray born c.1796, married Mary -- and died 24 March 1846 in Edgecombe Co. NC.
2. William Henry Gray.

James S. Lane and Elizabeth Gray had issue:

1. James A. Lane died without issue.
2. Rebekah R. Lane.
3. Caroline M. Lane.

PERSON, DELONY, JEFFERSON, FIELD, BRANCH, SOANE

by Anne White Dobbins

Having read with appreciation Lyndon Hart's very helpful article, "Person Family," in The Southside Virginian, vol. 7, no. 2, April 1989, I was moved to enlarge upon an ancestral line which joined that of the Persons through Thomas³ Person (Thomas Person, Jr.), of Brunswick County, Virginia, as mentioned on page 53 of that article.

Mr. Hart stated clearly that it was not his purpose to write "the definitive work on the Person family". What an overwhelming and unwieldy task that would be at this point. My own grandmother was Mary Lucy Person Claud, of Southampton County, Virginia, granddaughter of John Anthony Person, and the mother of eleven children. As prolific a family as we are, however, it seems to me that most Person relatives are unaware of the fascinating genealogical gold already mined in regard to the line of the wife of Thomas³ Person.

Thomas married Mary Delony, daughter of Henry Delony and Frances Jefferson (m.b. 19 September 1768, Mecklenburg County, Va. - original in Va. State Archives). Mary's father, Henry Delony, was one of the executors of Thomas' will (prob. 23 Jan. 1783, Greensville County, Va. W.B. 1, pp. 26-28). One of Mary's and Thomas's daughters was named Frances Jefferson Person (Greensville County Marriage Register, p. 31).

Frances Jefferson's father was Field Jefferson, uncle of Thomas Jefferson, third President of the United States. Many writers have failed to include Frances among the children of Field Jefferson and Frances Robertson, but an indenture between Henry Delony and Isham East in 1752, in which Henry's wife Frances relinquished her dower right (Lunenburg County, Va. Deed Book 2, pp. 468-470), coupled with mention by Field Jefferson in his will (Mecklenburg County, Va. Will Book 1, pp. 4-7) of his granddaughter Mary Delony, and many references in county records of association between Field and Henry have created a "preponderance of evidence" situation now generally accepted by reliable genealogists. (See references to Frances in "A Husband for Phoebe", The National Genealogical Quarterly. Phoebe was Frances Jefferson's sister.) Frances died shortly after the deed mentioned above, because a marriage bond was issued in Brunswick County, Va., 11 May 1753, for Henry Delony of Lunenburg County and Rebecca Brodnax Walker. They had five children.

From Field Jefferson and wife Frances Robertson, the genealogist concerned with Person lines can move with ease back through generations of Jeffersons, Fields, Branches, and Soanes, in addition to less researched lines. It is an interesting journey and one worthy of being followed by more and more Persons.

THE THWEATT FAMILY

by C.T. Smith, Jr., M.D.

(Continued from Vol. 7, p. 142)

Mary Martin⁵ Thweatt (John⁴, James³, John², James¹) (1780-10 Mar. 1858) married 10 Feb. 1799 Richard Kidder Meade (1780-4 Mar. 1832) of "The Grove", Brunswick County, one of the two sons of Andrew Meade and Susannah Stith. The list of their children given below was furnished to Henry J. Peet, editor of The Chaumiere Papers, 1883, by their grand-daughter India Meade Platt. The list has been amplified by Brunswick County marriage bonds and other records. According to India Platt, her grand parents had twenty children of whom twelve reached maturity. Mary Thweatt Meade survived her husband and made her will 10 Feb. 1853. The will was probated in 1858 in Dinwiddie Co. where she may have been living with a relative. The will mentions sons John A. and Richard K. Meade, daughters Amelia Goodwyn, Maria Grammer, Susan Haskins, Harriet Randolph and Marietta Friend. Also listed in the will were grand-daughters Mary Matilda Meade and Mary Bettie Goodwyn. Mary and R.K. Meade were buried at "The Grove" in Brunswick.

Issue:

1. John Andrew⁶ Meade (1799-1852) m. 1833 Eliza Jane Turnbull.
2. Anna Feild⁶ Meade (1801-1825) m. 1818 Dr. Creed Haskins - see below.
3. Richard Kidder⁶ Meade, M.C. (1803-1862) m. 1825 Julia Edmunds Haskins
4. Theophilus⁶ Meade, M.D. University of Pa., 1828, m. 1832 Susan Edmunds Haskins, sister to Julia - see Blunts, pp. 76, 78.
5. David Everard⁶ Meade - M.D. University of Pa. 1842 - settled in La. -m. Miss Weeks but d.s.p.
6. India⁶ Meade - died unmarried
7. Maria⁶ E. Meade m. 1832 The Rev. John Grammar, Antrim Parish, Halifax Co. Va.
8. Matilda⁶ F. Meade m. 1836 Richard A. Wilkins and d.s.p.
9. Susan⁶ Meade d. 1880 m. Dr. Aaron Haskins, d. 1856 but had no issue.

10. Marietta^sE. Meade m. first in 1835 Dr. Robert N. Booth, d. 1838 and secondly in 1845 in Petersburg Edwin Friend.
Issue only by the last marriage.
11. Harriet^s Meade (1809-1886) m. first Dr. Peter E. Scott 1834, secondly Robert Randolph.
12. Amelia^s Meade (1814-1891) married 1834, as his second wife, Albert Thweatt Goodwyn (1800-1847). He was the son of Col. Peterson Goodwyn of Dinwiddie and his wife Elizabeth Peterson. (See this magazine, Vol. VII, p. 32) Albert Goodwyn settled at "Greenwood" Greenville and his will is probated in that county. Amelia (Meade) Goodwyn married secondly in 1862 Robert G. Montgomery, father to her daughter-in-law Fanny Montgomery.

Issue of Albert Thweatt Goodwyn and Amelia^s Meade:

1. Albert T.⁷ Goodwyn (1839-1858)
2. David Everard⁷ Goodwyn (1844-1902) m. 1871 Fanny Hayes Montgomery, d. 1901
3. Maria Meade⁷ Goodwyn d. 1882 m. 1857 Charles Pannell - moved to Ennis, Texas
4. Mary Elizabeth⁷ Goodwyn married A.E. Wilson and died early in life leaving one child Mary Elizabeth^s Wilson who married W.M. Feild of Greenville and Norfolk.

Susan F.^sHaskins, above daughter of R.K. Meade and Mary^s Thweatt, and widow of Dr. Aaron Haskins, left a will, dated 2 Dec. 1879 and probated in Brunswick Co. in June 1880. She mentioned her sisters Amelia M. Goodwyn and Harriet Randolph, great niece Maggie Haskins Pannell, great nephew Thomas Creed Haskins and great nephew Edward Goodwyn. Great niece Maggie Pannell was the daughter of Maria M. Pannell, above and Edward Goodwyn (1874-1961), was Gen. Edward Goodwyn of Emporia, the oldest son of David E. Goodwyn above. (see Sketches of Greenville Co. Va. (1968), p. 204).

Anna Feild^s Meade (Mary^s Thweatt, John⁺, James^s, John², James¹) married Dr. Creed Haskins (M.D. University of Pa., 1816) physician and politician in Brunswick County. They had two children:

1. Julia Ann Maria⁷ Haskins - untraced
2. Richard Edward⁷ Haskins.

Richard Edward⁷ Haskins (1819-1899) M.D. University of Pa., 1839, married successively two Thweatt relatives: first Mary Amanda^s, the daughter of John James^s and Ann (Weldon) Thweatt in 1839 and secondly Louisa^s, daughter of Richard Noble^s and Mary (Eppes) Thweatt in 1846. Richard E. Haskins made his will 27 Dec. 1893, the same being probated in Brunswick Co. in June 1899. He stipulated that his son Thomas Creed Haskins not share in the estate, having previously received a legacy from his uncle Dr. A.B. Haskins. Grand-son Richard E. Haskins was devised his gold watch and chain. His estate after the death

of his wife Louisa was to be divided between his son Meade, the children of his son Carter, and the children of his deceased son Weldon. Son Meade was appointed executor.

Issue of R.E.⁷ Haskins and Mary A.⁶ Thweatt.

1. Dr. Thomas Creed⁸ Haskins, b. 1843-m. 1882 Lulie⁷, the daughter of Rev. Parke Berkeley and Mary Eppes⁶ Thweatt, and the niece of his step-mother Louisa. (Southern Churchman).
2. Dr. Carter⁸ Haskins, b. 1848-m. 1876 Eliza Goodwyn Neblett
3. Ann Weldon⁸ Haskins (1849-1857)
4. Weldon⁸ Haskins, b. 1860 married and had issue-untraced
5. Meade⁸ Haskins (1852-1908), an attorney in Blackstone, m.E.M. Green in Prince Edward 1868. See sketch of him in Brock II p. 787.

Mary³ Thweatt (John², James¹) married Urvin, the son of Burwell Brown and Mary Urvin, the daughter of Nathaniel and Elizabeth Urvin. Mary Thweatt and Urvin Brown lived in the part of Brunswick which became Greenville after 1779. His will, dated 23 Sept. 1775 was recorded in Brunswick Co. the following year and mentioned son Burwell, wife Mary, and the other children. She did not long survive him, and in her will, dated 17 April, 1778, she mentioned son Burwell, daughter Frances and her three youngest daughters.

Mary³ Thweatt and Urvin Brown had the following issue (Brunswick Guardians Bond, 25 Jan. 1779) three of whom reached maturity:

1. Frances⁴ Brown m. Mathew Mayes
2. Burwell⁴ Brown - see later.
3. Irvin⁴ Brown
4. Polly⁴ Brown
5. Judith⁴ Brown m. Turner Williamson
6. Betsey⁴ Brown.

Burwell⁴ Brown married Mary Ann Williamson in Southampton Co. on 17 Nov. 1784. He died intestate in 1791 leaving a child Polly⁵. His widow married Donaldson Turner in Greenville in 1794 but had no issue by him.

Frances⁴ Brown married Mathew Mayes of Dinwiddie Co. who later moved to Greenville Co. His will, dated 9 April, 1796 and recorded the following December mentioned wife Frances, sons Urvin Brown⁵ Mayes, Drury Spain⁵ Mayes, and Mathew Peterson⁵ Mayes and daughters Mary Thweatt⁵ Mayes and Martha Pritchett⁵ Mayes. The named executors were his wife and John⁴ and Braddock⁴ Goodywyn. The Goodwyns were first cousins to Frances.

Judith⁴ Brown married Turner Williamson in Greenville Co. on 24 Oct. 1787. Her guardian and first cousin Peterson Goodwyn gave his consent. Judith and Turner Williamson had three

children: Burwell Brown^s Williamson, Francis Exum^s Williamson, and Nancy^s Williamson, the wife of William Hines. This family group moved to Limestone County, Alabama.

Martha³ Thweatt (John², James¹) is listed as Martha Goodwyn in the 1758 will of her father John. That her husband's name was Joseph is proven by the 1763 Southampton will of her brother William³ Thweatt. Joseph and Martha are said to have lived at "The Martins" in Dinwiddie. An account of their family appears in Goodwin In America by John S. Goodwin, in two volumes, published as a supplement to the William and Mary Quarterly in 1899. This source will be henceforth referred to as Goodwin. The information therein is based on poorly authenticated family tradition and is in error in stating Joseph Goodwyn was the son of a Thomas and that Martha was a Peterson and not a Thweatt. One John Goodwyn migrated from the Dinwiddie area to South Carolina about 1760 and left a will in 1775 leaving a large family and devising his lands back in Dinwiddie Co. Va. to his sons Joseph and Boswell. It is likely that this is the Joseph Goodwyn who married Martha Thweatt and that he and his brother Boswell, who also appears in later Dinwiddie records had not joined the rest of the family in the move to South Carolina. Lucy, the wife of John Goodwyn of South Carolina is thought to have been as Eppes. See A History of Richland Co. S.C., Edwin L. Green (1932), p. 32. The last mention of Martha³ (Thweatt) Goodwyn was in 1786 when she joined her husband Joseph and Boswell Goodwyn in selling land in Greenville. She was dead by 1794, when Joseph Goodwyn married in Sussex Co. on 28 Aug. 1794 Jane Robertson, the well-to-do, childless widow of James Robertson (d. 1793). In 1795 the Dinwiddie tax lists show Joseph Goodwyn Sr. conveyed to Joseph Goodwyn, Jr., his youngest son, his remaining land in that county. Jane (Robertson) Goodwyn died in 1798 and Joseph himself in 1799. According to Goodwin, Joseph and Martha (Thweatt) Goodwyn had sons Peterson, Esau, Braddock and Joseph with the possibility of John and Burwell. Records show there was a son John while Burwell belongs to the next generation; both John and Braddock having sons by that name.

Issue of Martha³ Thweatt and Joseph Goodwyn:

1. Peterson⁴ Goodwyn, b.c. d. 1745 - of whom later
2. Jacob⁴ Goodwyn - mentioned in the 1763 will of William Thweatt d.s.p.
3. Amy⁴ Goodwyn - mentioned in the will of her grand-father John Thweatt - no record
4. Braddock⁴ Goodwyn may have married Elizabeth Thweatt. See this magazine Vol. VII, No. 1, p. 29.
5. Mary⁴ Goodwyn m. Benjamin Boisseau (1753-1814), traditional. They had among others a son Benjamin Peterson Boisseau⁵.
6. John⁴ Goodwyn b. 1770 m. Anne Collier⁵ (Patsy Thweatt⁴), See this magazine Vol. VII, No. 1, p. 28.

7. Martha⁴ Goodwyn as "daughter of Joseph Godwyn, Sen." married in Sussex Co. to George Rives on Nov. 1795, See Reliques, p. 495, for issue.
8. Esau⁴ Goodwyn - see below
9. Joseph⁴ Goodwyn Jr. b. 1774 - see below.

Esau⁴ Goodwyn m. Patsy C. Tucker, in Greenville Co. on 27 April 1789. His home plantation was at the corner of the counties of Dinwiddie, Greenville, and Brunswick. Issue:

1. Athelia Keziah⁵ Goodwyn (1790-1864)- married in Greenville Co. to William Boisseau (d. 1838) on 11 Jan. 1808.
2. Martha Thweatt⁵ Goodwyn m. John Pegram. See this magazine Vol. V, No. 3, p. 134.

Joseph⁴ Goodwyn married Mary, the only child of John Scott Coleman of "Burnt Quarter" Dinwiddie. Joseph's will, dated 21 Feb. 1828, was recorded Dinwiddie Co. on 18 June 1838. His wife had pre-deceased him. He mentioned his son William H., his daughter Mary Elizabeth C., to whom he left "Burnt Quarter" and appointed executors brother Esau, John G. Boisseau, and son William. Issue:

1. Mary Elizabeth⁵ C. Goodwyn, b. 1812 m. John Y. Gilliam
2. William Henry⁵ Goodwyn, married in Dinwiddie to Harriet Williamson on 1 May 1833.

According to Goodwin they had one child Mary Ann⁶ Goodwyn who m. John Dodson.

Peterson⁴ Goodwyn (Martha³ Thweatt, John², James¹). He was said to have been 73 at the time of his death in 1818 which would place his birth in 1745. However given the B.P.R. birthdate of his mother Martha on 31 Oct. 1732, he was probably born in 1746 or 1747. Goodwin and other sources state he and his brother Joseph were twins. Extant records, however, show that Joseph was much younger. It is possible that Peterson did have a twin who died young and that the surviving Joseph was the second of the name. Peterson Goodwyn was a colonel in the Revolution and Member of Congress from 1803 until his death. He married a cousin Elizabeth⁴ Peterson. See this magazine Vol. VII, No. 1 p. 32. She died in 1816. According to the Dinwiddie Surveyor's Plat Book, certain lands belonging to the estate of Peterson Goodwyn, decd. were divided Oct. 1820 between Albert, Edward O. and Lucy Ann Goodwyn. Peterson Goodwyn and many of his family were buried in a vault at his plantation "Sweden" in Dinwiddie. The vault, near the ruins of the house, has been vandalized over the years and some of the inscriptions lost. (Dinwiddie County, W.P.A. history (1942, p. 225).

Issue of Peterson and Elizabeth (Peterson) Goodwyn:

1. Edward O.⁵ Goodwyn, b. 1776 (Goodwin) - d.s.p. 1841
2. Martha⁵ Goodwyn, d. 1831 m. Patrick Magruder (1768-1819)

Member of Congress, Librarian of Congress

3. Amy Eppes⁵ Goodwyn, d. 1829 m. Daniel E. Allen (1785-1847)
4. Eliza H.⁵ Goodwyn, d. 1847 m. 1833 Thomas Whitworth (1794-1874)
5. Albert Thweatt⁵ Goodwyn (1800-1847) see below
6. Peterson⁵ Goodwyn Jr. (1802-1838) m. Mary Campbell Powell (1804-1882)

Albert T.⁵ Goodwyn married first in 1825 Martha (1807-1831), the daughter of Major Elisha and Judith King of Dinwiddie County. He married 2nd his cousin Amelia⁶ Meade in 1834, the daughter of Richard K. and Mary (Thweatt⁵) Meade. See Thweatt-Meade above for issue of first marriage. Children of Albert Goodwyn and Martha King:

1. George Whitney⁶ Goodwyn m. Ella Morrison of Petersburg untraced.
 2. Dr. John Peterson⁶ Goodwyn (1826-1895) m. Martha Greenway (1830-1904) daughter of Robert Greenway of Dinwiddie.
- Dr. Goodwyn practiced at Stoney Creek in Sussex County.

Judith³ Thweatt (John², James¹) married prior to 1770 James Goodwyn, identified as her husband in the Brunswick County will of her mother Judith (Peterson) Goodwyn in that year. According to the Albemarle Parish Register he was born 16 Aug. 1741, the son of John Goodwyn and Winifred Tucker. The relationship of James to Joseph Goodwyn, husband of his wife's sister Martha Thweatt has not been determined. However, members of both family groups settled in Richland County, S.C. and the names Amy and Boswell appear in both families. James and Judith lived in Dinwiddie County where few records remain. He had died prior to 1782 when the tax lists begin, and Judith is listed with 175 acres. She died in 1816. (Dinwiddie Data, T.P. Hughes (1975) p. 4). The issue of James and Judith as listed below appears in Goodwin where it is stated the record was obtained from descendants in Alabama who in 1899 may have known some of the people in question. It is said that a court suit regarding Judith's estate gives the same list of children but a recent search has failed to locate this suit in the Dinwiddie records.

Issue of James and Judith (Thweatt) Goodwyn:

1. Nancy⁴ Goodwyn - listed in the 1770 will of Judith Thweatt - not in Goodwin
2. a son⁴ - name unknown - see below
3. Boswell⁴ Goodwyn - probable though listed as unknown in Goodwin
4. Martha⁴ Goodwyn - first wife of James Young
5. Judith⁴ Goodwyn - second wife of James Young-d.s.p.
6. Angelina⁴ Goodwyn m. Capt. Hardaway Young
7. Winifred Tucker⁴ Goodwyn m. Capt. Henry Young
8. Robert⁴ Goodwyn.

____+ Goodwyn (unknown son). His name was probably John. It may be relevant that Peterson Goodwyn was executor of a John Goodwyn in 1801 who cannot be identified. (Prince George Miscellany, B.B. Weisiger III (1986), p. 10). There were two children by this unknown son: John Thweatt^s Goodwyn who married his paternal first cousin Harriet Goodwyn and a daughter Lucy^s Goodwyn who married a Mr. Innis and d.s.p. John T. ^s Goodwyn received 175 acres from the estate of Judith Goodwyn in 1818. This was probably the homeplace of James and Judith. Tax lists show she acquired other property before her death. John^s and Harriet died young, leaving daughters Mary^s Goodwyn and Lucy Ann^s Goodwyn who were reared by their aunt Lucy Innis.

Boswell⁺ Goodwyn, probable. According to Goodwin, an unknown son of James and Judith had three daughters: Harriet^s Goodwyn m John T.^s Goodwyn above; Holly^s Goodwyn who m. first Thomas G. Hardaway, and an un-named daughter who married Mastin Abernathy. Dinwiddie County tax records show that the estate of Boswell Goodwyn⁺ d. 1812 was divided between John T. Goodwyn, Thomas G. Hardaway and Martin Abernathy who received a life interest only. All three men shared in the estate through the right of their wives. Holly T.^s Goodwyn, whose middle name is said to have Thweatt married four times. Her first husband Thomas Goodwyn Hardaway was the son of Stith Hardaway and Sally Goodwyn. According to Goodwin, Sally has not been identified.

Holly had five children by this marriage. She married secondly a Mr. Ellis, thirdly Peterson Heath who left a Dinwiddie will in 1838 and finally, in Petersburg on 1 December 1839, Joshua G. Williamson. She died June 1845 leaving a will on file in Petersburg. No record of issue except by her first marriage.

Martha⁺ Goodwyn, above, married James Young. On her death he married her sister Judith⁺ who d.s.p. Tax records suggest he was the son of a Francis Young who may have married a Williamson. In the 1818 land tax lists James Young was charged with a life interest in 154 acres by the will of his mother-in-law Judith^s Goodwyn. Goodwin lists the following issue of James and Martha:

1. Elizabeth Williamson^s Young m. James Young who is not identified.
2. Martha Ann^s Young d.s.p.
3. Dr. James^s Young d.s.p. in Mississippi
4. Roberts^s Young d.s.p. in Mississippi.

Angelina⁺ Goodwyn and Winifred Tucker⁺ Goodwyn married respectively Hardaway and Henry Young, the sons of Edward Young of Dinwiddie and his wife Kerenhappuch Hardaway. James Young who married Martha and Judith Goodwyn above is erroneously named in Goodwin as another brother. (Thomas Hardaway of Chesterfield County and His Descendants, S.E. Hubert (1906), p. 32).

Angelina⁴ Goodwyn m. Hardaway Young, d. 1802. Issue two children:

1. Elizabeth Clements⁵ Young (1797-1865) -3rd wife of her first cousin James G.⁵ Young-see below.
2. Judith Peterson⁵ Young b. 1799 - d. prior to 1850 census m. Hamilton R. Heath and moved to Alabama. He was brother to Peterson Heath, third husband of her first cousin Hollys Goodwyn-above.

Winifred Tucker⁴ Goodwyn, (Judith Thweatt³, John², James¹) -married Henry Young on 25 Dec. 1786 (Cameron, p. 5). He is said to have been a captain in the Revolution and seems to have died about 1795. According to tax records Winny lived until 1825, leaving a will which has been lost. Issue:

1. James Goodwyn⁵ Young (1790-1857).
2. Judith⁵ Young b. 1794 - m. Jacob Mitchell of Dinwiddie. No further record.
3. Henry⁵ Young, b. 1792 B.P.R. - died testate in Wilcox Co. AL Book 4, p. 230. He married Frances Vaughan. For issue see Reliques, p. 487.

James G.⁵ Young first m. Elizabeth Ann Dean in Petersburg on 1 Dec. 1810. She d.s.p. He married secondly Catherine Brewer and thirdly Elizabeth C.⁵ Young his 1st cousin. James G. Young also moved to Wilcox Co. Ala, and died testate there (Will Book 3, p. 447). The information on his descendants is from the records of Laurence B. Gardiner of Memphis.

Issue of James G.⁵ Young by his second wife:

1. Eliza Anne⁶ Young, b. 1813 m. 1835 her first cousin Stith Hardaway (1813-1857) son of Holly Goodwyn above. Eliza died in Dallas Co. Ala. in 1906.
2. Hardaway⁶ Young (1819-1897) m. Minerva Vaughan. They lived in Mobile. For issue, see Reliques, p. 486.
3. Harriet Catherine⁶ Young (1822-1877) m. her first cousin Henry Young III
4. Virginia Angelina⁶ Young (1824-1891) m. Willison D. King
5. Lucy Osborne⁶ Young, b. 1833 m. 1860 Allison S. Browning
6. Mary Peterson⁶ Young, b. 1835 d.s.p.

Robert⁴ Goodwyn (Judith³ Thweatt, John², James¹) moved to Southampton County where he served for a time as sheriff with Boswell Goodwyn being one of his securities. He married on 26 Sept. 1797, Susannah, daughter of Elizabeth Mason, in Sussex County and died between 1807 and 1809. They had only one son Robert⁵ Goodwyn who married Margaret B. Blow (1803-25) and died without issue, leaving a will (Southampton County Will Book II, p. 37). His main heir was his mother Susanna Cobb. Benjamin Cobb had married in Southampton County on 4 January 1809. According to chancery papers in Southampton, Robert and his son were painted by Jacob Marling, a noted portraitist of the period.

LUNENBURG COUNTY DEED BOOK I
by J.C. Kolbe

(Continued from Vol. 7, p.86)

- P. 318 Thomas Wilkins to his son Thos. Wilkins
a tract on the northside of Little Creek joining
my line being 100 acres. Wit. Thos. Satterwhite,
John Long, Jesse Flower. d. 10 Oct. 1747. R. 4 April
1748.
- P. 320 d. 13 Oct. 1747. Richard Kennon of Charles City to
Thomas Blanks 214 acres being land which Kennon
purchased of Jonathan Hosford and granted to Hosford by
patent d. 15 March 1741. Bounded by: Stanton River.
Wit. Wm. Caldwell, David Caldwell, John Southall Junr.
R. 2 May 1748.
- P. 323 d. 1 April 1747. John Smith of Amelia Co. to Rees Prees
337 acres. By patent d. 13 Aug. 1743 Smith received
337 on the north side of Wards Fork. R. 2 May 1748.
- P. 326 Edward Caldwell to son in law William Petepool & Mary
his wife 400 acres on the North side of Couches Creek
adjoining the plantation whereon Petepool now lives. At
the death of William Petepool and his wife Mary the
land to be divided between my 2 grandchildren Colwell
Petepool and William Petepool. d. 6 June 1748. R. 6
June 1748.
- P. 329 d. 4 June 1747. Robert Brooks to Nicholas Gentry 108
acres on both sides of Meherrin River, which land was
granted by patent to Robert Brooks one of the parties
to these presents. Bounded by: Richard Brook's Corner.
R. 6 June 1748.
- P. 332 d. 6 June 1748. Gideon Smith to Thomas Dougharty 333
acres on both sides of Turnop Ck. wit. Jno. Donelson,
John Mc[N]eefe, Wm. Rodgers. Signed by Gideon Smith &
Elinr Smith. R. 6 June 1748.
- P. 335 d. 6 June 1748. James McGaalin to Josiah Dickson 432
acres, it being part of Majr. Richd. & Capt. Wm.
Kennon's patent d. 1 March 1743. Signed James
McGlaughlin R. 6 June 1748.
- P. 338 d. 16 May 1748. John Edloe of Charles City to son in law
John Edloe of Lunenburg Co. 724 acres on flat Rock Ck.
Bounded by --Little Beaver pond Ck.--Cattail branch--
Wit. Phil. Edloe, William Edloe, Wm. Rooking. R. 1 Aug.
1748.

- P. 340 d. 6 July 1748. Daniel Jaggers to Edlor David a tract of 150 acres by patent d. 12 Feb. 1742 and being on the South Side of Stanton River below the mouth of Difficult Ck. Bounded by: Cargill's ford--Willey's Ck. -- Powels Corner. Wit. Saml. Harris, Leonard Ashworth. R. 1 Aug. 1748.
- P. 344 d. 1747/8. Daniel Jaggers to Richard Powel Jr., David Powel, Manuel Powel 150 acres by patent d. 12 January 1742 & being on the southside of the Stanton River joyning the Lower side of the mouth of Difficult Ck. Wit. Saml. Harris, John Cargill, John Bolding. R. 1 Aug. 1748.
- P. 348 d. 25 Sept. 1748. John Watson to John Macdonald. 50 acres being part of a tract of 300 acres granted to Watson by patent d. 25 Nov. 1743. Bounded by: southside of Middle Fork of Miles Creek. Wit. James Williams, Francis Ealedge, John Twitty. R. 8 Oct. 1748.
- P. 351 d. 12 Sept. 1748. John Watson to Francis Lett of Brunswick 100 acres on North side of the Middle Prong of Miles Creek being part of a patent granted to Watson and dated 25 Nov. 1743. Wit. Thos. Hardaway, Jr. John High, Susanna Simmons. R. 3 Oct. 1748.
- P. 356 d. 3 Oct. 1748. William Humphrey to Christopher Hudson 90 acres on the upper side of Allens Creek. Bounded by William Edward line. The 90 acres were part of a larger tract granted to William Humphreys, John Humphreys, Thomas Humphreys, and Charles Humphreys. Wit. John Speed, James Williams, Julius Nichols. Ref. to Mary wife of Wm. Humphreys. R. 8 Oct. 1748.
- P. 359 d. 18 July 1748. Susannah Clemens to Thos. Satterwhite 50 acres on the Northside of Roanoke River. Bounded by: the Road and Castens line, left to her by will of her Father. Wit. John Twitty, John Wilkins, Richd. Palmer. R. 3 Oct. 1748.
- P. 363 d. 2 July 1748. Frances Ray & Rachel his wife to James Mize being a tract of land granted to Ray by patent dated 30 July 1742. Wit. Richard Anders, Ephraim Enders, Ralph Griffin, John Howell. R. 1 Oct. 1748.
- P. 367 d. 31 Jan. 1748. Joseph Morton to Thomas Nash 463 acres where Morton now lives & being part of a larger tract granted to Morton by patent. Bounded by: a Drain or Gutt on the Southside of Spring Ck.--little Roanoke River--land purchased by Joseph Dabbs. Wit. Stephen Collens, Nanny Dabbs, Thos. Stith. R. 5 Feb. 1748.

- P. 371 d. 6 Feb. 1748. Robert Rivers of Pr. Geo. Co. & his wife to Tyree Glen of Hanover Co. 216 acres on the Moherrin River. R. 5 Feb. 1748. Hannah Rivers Rel. dower right.
- P. 374 d. 15 Oct. 1748. William Caldwell to Edmd. Gray of Albemarle Co. 404 acres on the Northside of Banister River. Bounded by: mouth of White Thorn. Wit. Isaac. Cloud, John Self, Jno. Young. R. 5 Feb. 1748.
- P. 378 d. 20 Aug. 1748. Henry Embry Sen. of Brunswick Co. to William Embry 194 on the nap of Reed Ck. & branches there of & southside of creek granted to Henry Embry by patent d. 25 July 1741 & 240 acres on the Northside of the Creek and on the Lower side of the pole Bridge branch being part of 388 acres granted to Henry Embry by patent d. 1 Oct. 1747. Wit. Edwd. Colwell, Robert Brooks, John Blaxstone. R. 5 Feb. 1748.
- P. 380 d. 1 Oct. 1748. William Wynne to John Burk a lease of 400 acres for the natural life of Wynne & his wife Mary Wit. Robert Wynne (Trador), Ed. Powell. R. 5 Feb. 1748.
- P. 382 d. 27 Aug. 1748. Thomas Burchfield to Edward Powell of Pr. Geo. a tract on the Northside of the Banister River. Wit. Wm. Wynne Senr., James Wood, Wm. Wynne. R. 5 Feb. 1748.
- P. 386 Joseph Ward of Amelia to Richard Ward of Goochland 200 acres on the northside of Stanton River. Wit. Perrin Allday, John Govin, John Austin. d. 23 Nov. 1748. R. 6 Feb. 1748.
- P. 389 John Wilkins to son William Wilkins 100 acres. Bounded by: in the fork of Little Ck.---Mumford's line. Wit. Thos. Satterwhite, Christopher Hobson, John Lucas. d. 1 April 1749. R. 5 June 1749.
- P. 391 d. 5 Dec. 1748 Nickles Majer to Peter Puryear of Henrico Co. 200 acres. Bounded by:- on the Northside of Butchers Ck. Wit. Christopher Hudson, John Wilkins, John Lucas. R. 15 June 1749.
- P. 393 d. 11 Oct. 1748. Frances Elledge to Thomas Clarke of Isle of Wight 731 acres being 2 tracts contiguous to each other. One moiety granted to Frances Elledge by patent d. 12 Aug. 1747. Wit. Thos. Clifton, Thomas Pyland, Hannah Pyland, R. 5 June 1749.
- P. 396 d. 27 Feb. 1748. Robert Breakenridge of Augusta Co. to Nicholas Hopson of Henreikah Co. 187 acres on the Northside of the South Fork of Meherherin River. Wit.

John Twitty, Jeremiah Hatcher, William Mackndow. R. 5 June 1749.

- P. 399 d. 27 Feb. 1748. Robert Breckinridge of Augusta Co. to William Mackndow of Lunenburg 200 acres on both sides of the South Fork of Merrin River. Wit. John Twitty, Jeremiah Hatcher, James Cunningham. R. 5 June 1749.
- P. 402 d. 5 Nov. 1748. Thomas Wilkins to John Fletcher 53 acres on the Northside of Roanoke River. Bounded by: at the mouth of Shop branch--Easter's line--. Wit. Thos. Satterwhite, Wm. Tait, Willm. Taber. R. 5 June 1749.
- P. 405 d. 2 Feb. 1748/9. Francis Howard to John Hyde 150 acres on Roneoake River in an island-- . It being part of 175 acres that Howard lately obtained by patent. Wit. William Howard, William Sande. Jr., George Holoway. R. 5 June 1749.
- P. 407 d. 5 June 1749. Samuel Homes to Julius Nichols 101 acres being a patent to obtained by Homes & d. 1 March 1740. Wit. Robert Wade, Fras. Bressie, Christopher Hudson. R. 5 June 1749.
- P. 410 d. 5 Aug. 1748. Abraham Cocke of Amelia to Daniel Hay 600 acres on both sides of a branch of Hounds Ck. (being part of a larger tract of 2003 acres granted to Cocke by patent d. 13 July 1742.) Wit. Hugh Lawson, Samuel Jones, Robt. H. Dyer. R. 5 Feb. 1748.
- P. 413 d. 4 July 1749. John Mackonel to Joseph Miner 178 acres on both sides of Flattrock Ck. The land is part of patents granted Isaac Mason d. 20 Aug. MDCCXL & sold by him to John McKonel. Wit. Lyddal Bacon, Hampton Wade, James Williams. R. 4 July 1749.
- P. 415 d. 4 July 1749. Henry Robertson of Amelia Co. to James Cunningham of Lunenburg Co. 354 acres on the Southside of the Middle fork of Meherrin River. Bounded by:-- Creeper Run. Anne Robertson made her mark. R. 4 July 1749.
- P. 418 d. 3 June 1749. William Rodgers of Lunenburg Co. to Richard Kennon of Charles City Co. 387 acres on bothsides of Spur Ck. R. 4 July 1749.
- P. 420 d. 10 Nov. 1748. Andrew Moarman of Lunenburg Co. to Hutchins Burton of Goochland 300 acres on the northside of the Roanoke River. Bounded by: Field Jefferson's

lower line-- Wiley's line. Wit. Thos. Jefferson,
Andrew Moorman, John Fain.

TO BE CONTINUED.

WILL OF JAMES ALLEN OF HANOVER COUNTY, 1772
by Barbara H. Browder

The original was located in Cumberland Co., Box 4, 1795-97.
It is reprinted with the kind permission of the Cumberland
Circuit Court Clerk.

In the name of God Amen I James Allen of Hanover county being
of perfect mind and memory and calling to mind the uncertainty
of this life am desirous to settle my corporal affairs do make
this my last will and testament revoking all others, and first I
will that all my lawfull debts be paid. 2ndly I give and
bequeave to my Grandaughter Anne King & to the heirs of her body
lawfully begotten one hundred acres of land in Cumberland County
Bounded by Allen's Branch being my son Richard's line my back
line and Womack's line, with two negroes and the increas, named
Jack & Easter [,] the feather bed & furniture which was her
mothers and every thing that was her mothers, as stock of all
kinds & household furniture now in the possession of her father
Philip King with twenty pounds current money. But if my said
daughter should depart this life without heirs of her body
lawfully begotten that then the land and negroes with the twenty
pounds be taken as my estate and be divided as the rest of my
estate hereafter named. But if my Grandaughter should die
having no issue then my desire is that Fillop King keep what he
has of mine in his possession as his property. 3dly I give and
bequeave unto my son James Allen and his heirs Fifty pounds
curt. money [,] my five vol. of Henry[?] on the Bible [,] my
wearing cloaths & every thing that he has of mine in possession
be it of what nature or quality so ever. 4thly I give and
bequeave unto my son Daniel Allen & his heirs all the estate of
mine that he has in possession with twenty pounds Curt. money.
5thly I give and bequeave unto my son Richard Allen and to his
heirs the plantation whereon he now lives which was given him by
deed but by calling the branch intended to be his bounds on one
side (Womacks branch) instead of Allens branch I therefore
mention it to prevent a dispute hereafter and every thing that
he has of mine in his possession ad twnty pounds Curt. money
6thly I give and bequeave unto my son Benjamin Allen and to his
heirs all the rest of my land in Cumberland County with two
negroes named little Tony & Gilbert with one third part of the
stock of cattle [,] hogs & sheep that is on the plantation, that
is on the land with all the household furniture he has in

possession. 7thly I give and bequeave unto my son Charles Allen and to his heirs after my wives decease the plantation whereon I now live with all the land thereunto belonging with two negroes named Frank & Sam[,] a good feather bed & furniture [,] my desk and book case with a proportionable part of stock and kitchen furniture with the rest of my children that is gone from me at the discretion of my executors hereafter named, and my desire is that my son Charles may have the liberty of making use of sum part of the Land so that he dont disturb his mother during her life 8thly I lend unto my Daughter Anne Richardson during her natural life five negroes and their increase named Sampson, Agge, Dick, John & Jane & their increase and after my daughters death my will and desire is that the said five negroes with their increas be equally divided between her children share and share alike and all other estate that is in the possession of my daughter Anne Richardson & her husband Turner Richardson of mine. I give it to them & their heirs. 9thly I lend unto my daughter Anna Allen during her natural life three negroes and the increase named Sarah, Dick, Little Cate, with a feather bed and furniture [,] two Cows & Calves [,] two Ewes & lambs [,] the mair & saddle she calls hers and a proportion of kitchen furniture with the rest gon[e] from me. And if my said daughter should have children lawfully begotten then my will and desire is that the above mentioned negroes & their increas said to be lent should be equally divided between her sd. children share and share alike. But if my said daughter Anna should depart this life leaving no children then my will and desire is that the said negroes with the increas be equally divided among my other children in the same manner as the rest of my estate hereafter mentioned. 10thly I lend unto my daughter Sarah Allen during her natural life three negroes & their increas named Doll, Isaac & Sarah with a feather bed & furniture [,] two cows & calves [,] two Ewes & lambs [,] the mair & saddle she calls her one [sic] with a proportion of Kitchen furniture with the rest of my children. and if my daughter should have children lawfully begotten then my will and desire is that the above sd. negroes with the increas should be equally divided among them share & share alike after my daughters death. But if my said daughter Sarah should depart this life having no children as aforesaid then my desire is that the aforesaid negroes with the increas be divided among my other children in manner hereafter mentioned. 11thly I lend unto my son in law John Richardson during his natural life all the negroes he has of mine in his possession named Forda[?], Jene, Ned, Sam & Annis with the increas and after his death I give and bequeave the said negroes with the increas unto my Gran Children and their heirs named Anna Richardson, Doraw[?] Richardson, Martha Richardson, Elizabeth Richardson, John Allen Richardson and Daniel Richardson to be equally divided between them share and share alike. But if either the said children should depart this life before they come to lawfull age or marry then his [,] her or their parts be equally divided among the living. 12thly I

give and bequeave to my Gran son John Sims & his heirs one feather bed & furniture [,] one Cow & Calf [,] one sow & piggs[,] one Iron pott to the value of ten shillings[,] one frying pan[,] two pewter dishes[,] six plates with such kitchen furniture as my executors shall think proper before the division and I desire that my executors may buy him a horse & saddle of abt. eight or ten pounds price[,] these goods I give him my said John Sims in consideration that he shall never claim hereafter any Rite or claim to any part of my estate by any title whatsoever. 13thly I give and bequeave unto my Gran daughter Elizabeth Green & her heirs one negro girl named Lydda with her increase upon condition that she nor her heirs set up any title to any part of my Estate hereafter and I give and bequeave to my Gran daughter Anne Sims & her heirs one negro girl named Jane with her increas wch said negroes is in possession of my two Grandaughters, and if any of the negroes said to be lent to my two youngest daughters Anna & Sarah should die before they are in possession my desire is that my wife may make up the loss as she shall think proper. And I desire that my executors hereafter named may sell my tract of land in James City County on a creek of York river named Ware creek as they can be giving long credit and the money arising be equally divided as hereafter mentioned. I lend unto my beloved wife Anne Allen during her natural life all the rest of my negroes[,] stocks and household furniture after my debts and legacies is paid with the plantation whereon I now live only that my son Charles have liberty to work his hands on some part of the land and my desire is that after my wifes death that all and every thing be it of what nature or quality so ever after my Debts and legacies be paid may be equally divided between by five sons & two daughters Viz: James, Daniel, Richard, Benjamin and Charles with Anna & Sarah Allen share and share alike, to be divided by two or three of my neighbours with my executor. But if my wife chooses to give any of her Gran children any thing so that it dont exceed fifteen pounds to anyone I desire that she may have the liberty. And I desire that my estate be not appraised and I do appoint my well beloved wife Ann Allen, my son James Allen, my sons Benjamin & Charles Allen Executrix & Executors of this my last will and testament Revokin all other [,] this only to be my last will and testament. In witness whereof I have herewith set my hand seal this tenth day of September one thousand seven hundred and seventy one

[signed] Ja. Allen ((seal))

Signed Sealed & Delivered
in the presence of us
Nelson Anderson
Benjamin Tyree
Susanna Anderson

Memorandum that it is my desire that my Executors within mentioned should pay my son Benjamin Allen twenty five pounds

towards building of him a house & likewise pay a joyner to make him a Desk & Table he providing the stuff as witness my hand and seal this eighth day of October one thousand seven hundred and seventy one

[signed] Ja. Allen ((seal))

Susanna Anderson
Mary Ann Hughes
Thos. Austin

At a court held for Hanover county on Thursday the 5th day of March 1772 this last will & Testament of James Allen dec'd with the codicil thereto was offered to proof by Anne Allen, James Allen & Charles Allen three of the Executors therein named as was proved the will by the oath of Nelson Anderson, Benjamin Tyree & Susanna Anderson the witnesses thereto and the Codicil by the oath of the said Susanna Anderson, Mary Ann Hughes & Thomas Austin the witnesses to the same & also by the oath of the said executors & ordered to be recorded

Teste William Pollard C.H.C.

A copy

William Pollard C.H.C.

[on outer fold]
James Allens Will
(a copy)

QUERIES

PRICE/WEAVER/NOE. Mrs. Betty K. Price (Route 2, Box 5069, Mt. Gilead, NC 27306) seeking proof of parents of George W. Price, b. 1820, 1815 or 1811 Halifax Co. (as per 1850/60/70 census Lee Co.) Md. Martha A. Weaver, b. 1829, 1830, or 1826 Henry Co. (per same census). Only child Samuel Harden Price, b. 1844/5/6 Henry Co. md. Ruth Noe, b. 1846. George had brother John M. who lived with him and never married. Also brother Daniel (Pittsylvania to Lee) md. Eleanor. Believe parents to be Samuel b. ca 1781 md 30 July 1804 Prince Edward Co. Sally (Sarah) Holland, d/o Christopher H. Holland who consented. Consenting for Samuel were mother Lydia (widow of Daniel, nee Morris), Williamson Price (uncle) and William Price (uncle) in Charlotte Co. Samuel in Halifax Co. 1820 census w/5 males under 10, 1 male 10/16, and wife. 1824 Deed 120 acres from Stokely and Nancy Hoyden. Sold 120 acres 1827 Samuel and wife Sarah to Frances Robertson. 1843 Henry Co. Samuel, Daniel, and George indebted to Thomas J. and Peter P. Penn, trustee for them was Frederick Critz. Can find no further record of Samuel nor Sarah. Any new leads appreciated.

WILLIFORD/WILLFORD. Mrs. Jean Q. Elliott (2302 Roberts Lane, Florence, AL 35630) William Jackson Granville Cicero was born in Virginia 1850 and brought to Fayette Co. AL by 1850 by his parents. His mother, Louise or Louisa born Louisa Co., VA in 1827. Father is unknown Williford as he left his wife and child in Carbon Hill and went west - never heard from again. Will exchange further information on Willifords in AL/Mississippi. They lived with a PULLIAM family in AL.

DILLARD/HARRISON. Felix Earle Luck (8 St. John's Ave., P.O. Box 506, Mt. Tabor, NJ 07878) needs Dillard information. The Douglas Register (Goochland Co., VA) shows Jane Dillard as the mother of two younger children of Andrew Harrison, who d. 1774 in Orange (now Caswell) Co., NC. Was his first wife Mary Dillard, the sister of his first wife? Are they desc. of George Dillard, whose land in New Kent Co., VA ended up in King & Co. when it was formed?

WORSHAM. Janelle Swearingen (3823 S. 92nd E. Ave., Tulsa, OK 74145) who were (1) Martha and (2) Mary, wives of Joshua Worsham who died Pittsylvania County in 1771; who was Elizabeth, wife of his son Thomas Worsham who died Pittsylvania Co. in 1817 (she d. 1843); and who was Phebe wife of Capt. John Worsham who died 1729 in Henrico Co.? Would like to exchange data on any Worsham, have extensive records on most Worshams in Virginia before 1800 and many later Worsham records in Virginia and other states as well as almost all Worsham census records up to and including 1850.

GREGORY/HORNER. Mrs. Margaret W. Walker (Box 130, Dahlgren, VA 22448) searching for parents of Thomas GREGORY, born 1750, Chesterfield Co., Va, lived Halifax Co. several years white young. Married Elizabeth LaPrade circa 1779, married second, Elizabeth Baker, 1789; was in Revolutionary War, died 1843 Chesterfield Co. Also Benjamin HORNER, who died 1766, Chesterfield Co., VA had wife, Sabrina. Need her surname.

DOSS. Barbara Doss McKinlay (2740 La Cuesta Drive, Los Angeles, CA 90046) seeking information about anyone named DOSS - anywhere, any time. Have amassed a great deal of information which will gladly share with Doss researchers.

ALLEN. Allen Norris (2405 Countryside Drive, Colesville, MD 20904) searching for ancestry of Colonel James ALLEN b 1720 Prince George Co., VA (traditional) m probably dau of Roger Taylor of Pr. George Co. Va d 1781 Halifax Co., NC Children: James, John, Taylor, William, Mary. Need information on the following Allen's for a possible connection: (1) John Allen appearing in CT records 1717 at Merchants Hope, (2) John Allen m Isle of Wight Co., VA 1712 Elizabeth Sellaway dau of John Sellaway, Jr. and Margaret, (3) Daniel Allen d ca 1728 of New Kent Co. Va and his wife Susannah d 1720 York Co., VA of

Blisland Parish. Any information on those Allen and Taylor families or other leads will be greatly appreciated.

BARBEE/MORGAN/SAMUEL/SLAUGHTER. Joseph B. Lambert (1956 Linneman St., Glenview, IL 60025) needs parents of John Morgan who married Ann Barbee, lived in Middlesex Co., VA and died 1733 in Essex Co., VA. Also needs parents of Reuben Samuel who married Sarah Slaughter and died after 1795 in Caroline Co., VA.

ISBELL. Jimmy L. Veal (57 Loganberry Circle, Valdosta, GA 31602) seeking relationship of Pendleton, Hannah, and Henry Isbell who were witnesses for the last will and testament of James Isbell of Charlotte Co., VA dated Jan. 1777. James left everything to his sister Mary who was the wife of Isaak Moody. Need connection of witnesses to the Testator.

WILLIAMS. Berneice Yoder (3915 N. Midsummer Lane, Colorado Springs, CO 80917) Henry (Hal) WILLIAMS said to have been born in Cold Harbor, Hanover, VA. Possibly married a Miss Johns. Two known children: Jarrott died Revolutionary War; Hubbard born ca 1765 Charlotte County, VA. There were probably other children. Henry must have died prior to Jan. 2 1775 because a George Williams was appointed guardian to Hubbard Williams, orphan of Henry Williams on that date. George was still guardian as of 7 Dec 1778, but in 1784 Hubbard (being of lawful age) releases a John Smith from guardianship. Hubbard married Nancy (Jones) Pryor in 1783 and they migrated to KY ca 1800. Need all information on Henry Williams and his connection to the George Williams who was appointed guardian to Hubbard. Perhaps there was a relationship between Matthew HUBERD (on rent rolls of James City County, VA in 1704) who d in Charles City County, VA ca 1724 and whose estate was to be divided between two daughters, one of whom married a John WILLIAMS (her name may have been Aalice) and the Henry WILLIAMS that I am seeking--perhaps a grandfather or a father to Henry. Another suggestion, also unproved, was that there was a close relationship between Henry WILLIAMS and a Hubbard Bates WILLIAMS, who died in Charles City County between 1749 and 1756. HBW was executor of the will of James Williams in 1749; and James' widow married John Hopkins of James City County. Will answer all letters and share information.

HUNT/PARKER. Isabel Lockard (32 Jamestown Road, Charleston, SC 29407-7526) John HUNT married Faith PARKER, daughter of Richard PARKER Sr and Mary, by Apr 1744, named children in his will (wd 20 Oct 1758; wp 16 Nov 1759 Sussex Co., VA): Benjamin, John, William, Burrell. Betty and Mary. Who were his parents? Seek information on any of this family. Will exchange.

McGRUDER/BAUGH/SUBLETT. Joanne C. Moore (Corona, Frenchman's Bayou, AR 72338) seeking parents of Zepheniah McGRUDER (married 1792 Chesterfield Co, Frances SUBLETT); Hezekiah Bowles Thurman (Married 1813 Chesterfield Co., Nancy McGRUDER); John Roberts (owner of some Midlothian Coal Co. Land) whose son Richard married 1815 Chesterfield, Permelia Baugh. Also need John ROBERT'S wife. Need wife and ancestors of John BAUGH (father of Permelia) of Chesterfield Co. Who were parents, Frances HILL who married Lewis SUBLETT(1728-1802) of Chesterfield?

SCOTTS/WILSON, REDD, PROCISE, SKELTON, ASHWORTH(ASHER), HAZELWOOD, KITCHEN, PORTER, TUDOR. Mary A. Randolph (29 Bakke Street, Hurlburt Field, FL 32544) searching for anyone having a connection with the Scotts of Prince Edward, Amelia, and Charlotte Counties. Also interested in the families of Wilson, Redd, Procise, Skelton, Ashworth, Hazelwood, Kitchen, Porter and Tudor.

BRUCE/JENNINGS/ELLINGTON/JOHNS/HUDSON/QUISENBERRY/CLAY/ROWLETT. Mrs. June A. (Bruce) Stubbs (310 Manor Drive, Columbia, Missouri 65203) preparing book on Alexander BRUCE (died 1795 Nottoway County, VA) married four times: Dorothy May; 2 unknown; Martha JOHNS; Ann PENICK. Had fifteen children: Philadelphia married James JENNINGS; John married Elizabeth; Ridley Ann married Hezekiah ELLINGTON; Elizabeth married Josiah ELLINGTON; Dionettia married Joel JOHNS; Lemuel married Agnes BASS; Alexander married Mary LIPSCOMB; Prudence married James HUDSON; Armistead married 1) Elizabeth BASS, 2) Martha HATCHER; Polly married John QUISENBERRY; Rachel married Levi CLAY; Woodson died 1797 unmarried; Lucy married Thomas ROWLETT; James married unknown; Jane married unknown. Want to include as many descendants as possible. All help appreciated and acknowledged.

WHITEHEAD. Vivian W. Zaruba (Rt. 1, Box 262, Sutherland, VA 23885) seeks information on Martha Whitehead, named as daughter in will of Nancy VELVIN, probated 1868 in Southampton Co., VA.

CALDWELL. Gwen Caldwell Quickel (P.O. Box 806, Lake Jackson, TX 77566) Does anyone know the location of FLAGG SPRINGS in VA? John Caldwell resided there mid and early 1700's.

WATKINS. Daisy Watkins Smith (RR #1, Box 2950, Spring City, TN 37381) would like some information about the WATKINS names listed in the Index on page 208 (Vol. 6, The Southside Virginian) (John Sr.), John, James, and William.

- "Indian"
 Bess 112, 114, 115, 116
 King Pohetan 158
 Pocohontas 158
 The Free Set 117, 118
- "Slave"
 Amey 112, 113
 Amos 114-119
 Beck 115-118
 Bess 115
 Dilcy 116-118
 Dilsey 114-116
 Little Beck 117, 118
 Molley 114
 Molly 115, 116
 Moreah 116
 Moriah 115
 Morier 114, 115
 Tab 114
 Tabb 115
- Abernathy
 Charles 150
 Martin 172
 Mastin 172
 Rebecca 150
- Abice 131
- Abraham 131
- Adams
 Abner 62
 Anne 104
 Elizabeth 104
 Prisila 104
 Prissilla 104
 Thomas (Lt.) 6, 8
 William 104
- Addams
 Mary 11
- Addeson
 Thomas 19
- Addison
 Thomas 19
- Affa 132
- Allan
 Geo 133
- Allday
 Perrin 176
- Allen
 Amy Eppes 171
 Ann 60, 180
 Anna 179, 180
 Anne 180
 Benjamin 178, 180
 Charles 179-181
 Daniel 178, 180
 Daniel E. 171
 Edward 3, 4
 Floyd 96
 Ja. 180, 181
 James 178, 180, 181
 Jincy 96
 Richard 60, 178, 180
 Sarah 179, 180
- Allgood
 Margaret Ann 157
 Miranda 157
 Robert 157
- Allison
 John 14
- Ambler
 John 15, 58
- Amos
 Elizabeth 83
- James 82, 83
- Amoss
 James 40
- Anders
 Ephraim 175
 Richard 175
- Anderson
 Betty 103
 James 86
 John 154
 Nelson 180, 181
 Susanna 180, 181
- Andrews
 Ambrose 53
 George O. F. 57
 John 11
 Mary 52, 54
 Sally 53
 Samuel 59
 William 52, 54
- Ann 131
- Anna 131
- Applewhaite
 Geo. 58
- Archer
 Elizabeth 21
 George 21, 23
 Seigniora Banister 78
- Armistead
 John Clayton 142
 Matilda 142
- Armstrong
 Ishbel 157
 Lucy 157
 Mary 157
- Ashley
 Nancy 58
- Ashworth
 Dorothy 20
- Atkins
 Alexander 61
 Jesse 58
 John G. 13
 Moses 58
 Robert 15
 William 14
- Atkinson 127, 128
 A. 58
 Absalom 100
 Archd. 58
 Elizabeth 128
 Emily J. 62
 Robert 14
 William 62
- Atkison
 Jesse 134
- Austin 84
 John 176
 Thos. 181
- Avent
 Amy 106
 Sarah 106
- Avery
 Ann 70
 John 70
 Mary 102
- Ayres
 Aaron 85
- Bacon
 John 41
 Lyddal 85, 177
 Lyddall 38, 127
- Mary 85
- Polly 127
- Badtitle 19
- Barnaby 15, 16
- Bailey
 Ann Drew 164
 Elizabeth 63, 162, 164
 Elizabeth Clayton 164
 Evelina 164
 George 164
 Jesse 57
 Joseph G. 162
 Joseph Glaister 162, 164
 Martha 164
 Mary 162, 164
 Phineas Madison 164
 Polly 164
 Sally 162
 William 162, 164
- Bain
 Richard 85
- Baird
 Benjamin 84
- Baker
 Benjamin 4
 Benjamin Blake 9
 John 31
 Josiah 83
 Josias 84
 Prudentia 31
- Balding
 Sarah Baldwin 50
- Baldwin
 Elizabeth 128
 Elizabeth W. 128
 Rebecca 129
 William 128
- Ballard
 Andrew 3
- Bailey
 Elizabeth 105
 Faith 105
 Robert 105
 Walter 105
 William 105
- Baptist
 Jno. G. 48
 John G. 41, 43, 46
- Barker
 Charles 89, 90, 92
 Gray 153
 Lawrence 82
 Mary 153
- Barksdale
 Armistead 76
 Elisha 81
 John A. 76
 Nathaniel 76
 Peter 76, 77
 Sarah 76, 77
 Susanna 76
- Barlow
 Dolly 144
 Jesse 11
 John (Jr.) 144
 Mildred 11
 Nancy 144
- Barnes
 John H. 152
 Martha 152
 Nathan 152
 Virginia 152
- Barraud
 Dan. 11
- Barrett
 Susan P. 48
- Barrott
 John 56
- Barrow
 David (Rev.) 143
 Elizabeth 67, 143, 151
 Francis D. 67
 Henry 151
 John T. 151
 Narcissa 151
 Richard 151
 Theophilus Turner 151
 Thomas 151
- Barton
 Archibald 129
 Mary 129
 Sarah 129
- Baskervill
 John 82
- Bass 128
 Abba 66
 Elam 129
 Mary E. 128
 Mary E.F.L. 129
 William 66
- Bates
 Angellico 148
 Betej 148
 David 130
 Elizabeth 130
 Frances 130
 Henry 148
 John 148
 Mary 148
 Robert 148
 William 130, 148
- Batte 24
 Henry 20, 21, 23
 Mary 23
 William 17
- Batts
 William (Sr.) 16
- Baugh
 James 61
 John 61
- Baxter
 Jno. 10
- Beal
 Lemuel 58
 Nancy 56, 68
 Spikes 68
 William 40
- Beale
 John E. 152
 Lidia 152
- Beasley
 Susanna 61
- Beck
 Andrew 106
 Elizabeth 106
 John 106
- Beel
 Jacob 56
- Belcher
 Martha A. 157
 William 157
- Bell 128
 Amy Ann B. 128
 George 70

INDEX

- James 70
John 14
Pulaski B. 96
Sarah 96
William 128
- Bellen
Shadrach 134
- Belsches
Alexander 13
James 59
- Bender
John Wildrick 134
- Benn
(Capt.) 10
Thomas 3, 5-8
- Bennatt
Frances 130
James 130
- Bennett
Elizabeth 104
- Bennit
Benjamin 100
Brambley 100
Frances 100
James 100
Joseph 100
Mary 100
Priscilla 100
Reubin 100
- Bentley
Christian 149
James 149
John 149
Samuel 149
William 149
- Benton
Jesse 103
Samuel 103
- Berkeley
Lulie 168
Mary Eppes 139, 168
Parke 140, 168
- Berry
Wm. 134
- Best
Henry 3, 5, 9
John 5, 9, 10
- Bettie 132
- Betts
Nancy 127
Spencer 127
William 14, 58
- Betty
John 99
Mary 99
William 99
- Bevan
Thomas 15
- Beverley
Henry 128
Susanna F. 128
- Birchett
Drury 136
Edward 23
Elizabeth 136
- Bird 85
Abraham 135
Elisha 135
Jana. 135
- Birdsong
Butts 59
Rebecca 162, 164
- Bishop
Ann C. 48, 143
Chaitman 81
Cordy 69
David 13
Eliza 69
James 69
John A. 81
John L. 69
Lewis W. 69
Mary 69
Mary E. 81
Moses 14
Nancy 69
Stith H. 69
Virginia J. 81
- Bittle
John 103
Kirby 53
Lucy 53, 103
- Blake
Elizabeth 80
Samuel 80
- Bland 155
Ann 124, 155
E.A.E. 155
Nancy 120
Richard Y. 120, 124, 155
- Blankenship
James 71
John 71
Martha 71
Ralph 71
- Blanks
Thomas 174
- Blanton 115
Millison 118
William 116, 118
- Blassingham
John 59
- Blaxstone
John 176
- Blayton
Elizabeth 148
William 148
- Blighton
Geo. 10
- Blizzard
Peter 59
- Blow
Ann F. Holt 163
Elizabeth 162, 164
Henry 162, 163
John T. 68
Lucy 163
Margaret B. 173
Mary 162, 164
Mary Ridley 162, 163
Micajah 162, 164
Michael 16, 162
Miles M. 164
Priscilla 162
Rebecca 162, 164
Richard Henry 164
Robert Ridley 163
Sally 68, 162-164
Samuel 162-164
Susanna 163
Thomas B. 164
Thomas Ridley 162, 163
William H. 163
- Blunt
Benjamin 53
Mary 52
Samuel 13
William 13, 52
- Bobbitt
Mary 103
- Boddie
J. B. 27
- Boisseau
Amy 77
Amy Ann Goodwyn 76
Athelia Keziah 170
Benjamin 169
Benjamin Peterson 169
John G. 170
Martha E.F. 154
Mary 169
Mary Harper 78
William 170
William H. 78
- Bolding
John 175
- Boling
Sarah 103
- Bolling
Margaret Anne 141
Mary H. 141
Mary Harriet 142
- Booker
Ann C. 128
Joseph P. 128
Susannah 50
- Booling
Jno. 134
- Booth
Agnes 164
Ann 124, 155
Benjamin 119, 123
Caroline 120, 124
Charlotte 120, 124
Edward 124
Edwin 119, 120, 125
Edwin G. 124
Eliza 120, 124
Elizabeth 119-121, 124
Elizabeth B. 123
Elizabeth Hicks 123
Elmira 120, 125
Ezemily 120, 125
George 119-121, 123, 124
George (Senr.) 120
Gilliam 119, 120, 123, 124, 155
Green Hill 121, 124
Harriott 120, 124
James 120, 124
James L. 120, 125
Joanha 120, 125
John 119-121, 123-125
Louiza 120, 124
Lucy 120, 124
Lucy Gilliam 123, 125
Maria(h) 120, 124
Marietta E. 167
Martha 120, 124, 155
Martha Ann 124
Mary 121, 123
Mary Ann 120, 124
Mary M. 124
Nancy 123
Patsey 120, 124
- Rebecca 119, 123
Reuben 120, 123-125
Robert 120, 125
Robert C. 119, 123
Robert Cryer 123
Robert H. 119, 124
Robert N. 119, 124, 167
Sally 119, 120, 123, 124
Sarah E. 120, 124
Sarah Hicks 123
Thomas 119, 120, 123-125
William 119, 120, 123, 124
- Borum 129
Benjamin 127
James (Sr.) 129
Martha 129
Nancy 127
- Boswell
Elizabeth 41-44, 46, 47
Jno. J. 47
John 42, 44
John J. 41-44, 46
Joseph 41-44, 46, 47
Machen 95, 110
Mary 43, 44
Nancey 41-44
Nancy 41, 46, 47
- Bouldin
Thomas T. 115
- Bowden
Lemuel 11
- Bowlings 85
- Boyd 94, 107
John 38-40
- Boyed
Catharine 87
- Boykin
Catharine 11
Edwin 67
Francis M. 58
Frederick 67
James 67
Susan 67
Wilmuth 56
- Bracey
Solomon 11
- Brackett
Betsey 130
Frances 130
John 130
Martha 130
- Bradford
Richd. 10
- Bradshaw
Benjamin 56
Dicey 127
Elizabeth 127
Jacob 56
John 129
Mary E. 129
Patience 56
Wm. 56
- Bramlett
Lavinia 151
- Branch 128, 166
Benjamin 30
Parmela 128
Prudence 30

INDEX

- Brandon
David J. 131, 132
David S. 132
Edna S. 131, 132
Eliza Jane 132
Elizabeth 132
Elizabeth M. 132
Francis 40
George W. 132
Lewis B. 132
Martha L. 132
Mary A. 132
Mary Ann 132
Sarah 132
Thomas 40, 132
Wm. Thomas 132
- Branscomb
Sarah 104
- Branton
Susan 155
William 155
- Breakenridge
Robert 176
- Breckinridge
Robert 177
- Breslar
Andrew 83
- Bressie
Fran. 83
Fras. 177
- Brewer
Abigail 106
Catherine 173
Elizabeth 106
Frances 106
George 105, 106
Henry 105, 106
John 105, 106
Sarah 106
William 105, 106
- Bridger
Elizabeth 11
John 11, 12
Joseph 11
Sally 12
- Bridgwater
Emily M. 130
Thomas H. 130
- Briggs
Bennet S. 152
Charles 158
Charles N. 152
Edmond 161
Edward L. 152
Elizabeth 162
John R. 152
Joseph 152
Julia 152
Lois F. 152
Martha 152
Rebecca 68
Samuel 162
Thomas 86
William 152
- Brister
Nancy 53
Samuel 53
- Bristow
Charles W. 156
Martha 156
- Britt
Amanda M. 152
- Ann Maria 154
Edy 147
Henry 147
John 147
Joseph 152
Lemuel 154
- Britton
Betty 77
Isham 48
William 48, 77
- Brocher 132
- Brockwell
James 14
- Brook
Richard 174
- Brooke
Robert 3
- Brooks
Elizabeth 99
John 99
Robert 85, 174, 176
William 99
- Brough
James A. 157
Martha A. 157
Martha E. 157
- Browder
Barbara H. 111
Barbara Harrison 141
C.T. 155
J. 155
Roberta S. 155
Sarah 78
- Brown
Ann 68
Betsey 168
Betty 40
Burwell 106, 168
Edward 3, 4
Frances 25, 136, 168
Irvin 168
Jeremiah 103
Joan 25
John 13, 51
Judith 168
Mark 105
Martha 51
Mary 40, 106, 136, 168
Mary Ann 168
Polly 168
Richard 25
Robt. 10
Thomas 14
Urvin 136, 168
- Browne
Elizabeth 52
Henry 58
- Browning
Allison S. 173
Lucy Osborne 173
- Bruce
Hannah 148
James 63, 148
John 63, 148
Margaret 63
Margret 148
Mary 148
- Brux
Christopher 135
- Bryant
Argile W. 152
Bailey 68
- Benjamin 152
Caroline 152
Charlotte 68
Davis 152
Herbert H. 152
James 152
Orman M. 152
William 152
- Buckner
Colin 128
Martha 128
- Bugg
Benjamin 63
John 63
- Bullok
Bookcager 58
- Buluck
Bookcager 58
- Burchets
Robert 16
- Burchfield
Thomas 176
- Burge
Bradford 77, 78
Lucy 77, 78
- Burgess
Lewis A. 25
- Burk
John 176
- Burks 129
Rebecca 129
- Burler
Robert 82
- Burnet
Elizabeth 72
- Burnett
B. G. 63
Boling C. 62, 63
Boling G. 62
Bolling C. 60
Elizabeth A. 62
Emily J. 62
James T. 62
Jane 62
John J. 62
Joseph 62
Mary 60, 62
Matilda 62
Richard 62
Toliver 60
W. W. 62
- Burnside
Hannah 156
James 156
Mary 156
- Burrough
A. 155
Martha 155
Vinah 155
- Burton
Hutchins 177
- Burwell
Elizabeth 100
James 100
Nathaniel Bacon 100
- Busby
Drury 22
Martha 22
Miles 22
Simon 22
- Butcher
Amos 115, 116
- Dilcey 115
- Butler
Archibald 130
Elizabeth 102
Jacob 56
James 56
Jethro 56
Margaret 130
Nanny 56
Ro. 56
Tabitha 102
- Butts
Annie B. 159
Charles M. 159
Charles Maddox 159
Lucy 70
Maggie M. 159
- Buxton
James 3-6
Nathaniel 3, 4
William (Ens.) 9
- Buzzard
Phillip 133
- Bynum
Francis Jefferson 54
William 54
- Byrd
Maria 37-40, 83
William 37-39, 83
- Cabaniss
Minerva 119
- Cabell
Benjamin W. H. 128
Sarah 128
- Cabinass
John 123
Minerva 123
- Calaway
Bartham 151
Drury 151
Jacob 151
Lavinia 151
Lucy 151
Parker 151
Sarah 151
Seaborn 151
- Caldwell
David 174
Edward 174
James 84
John 37-40, 48, 83, 84
Jolin 39
W. 85
William 40, 83-85, 174, 176
- Calla 132
- Camben
Elizabeth 156
Martha M. 156
William 156
- Camelar 132
- Camp
Fanny 68
George 68
Jane 68
Lucy 68
Nancy 68
Thomas 68
William 64
- Campbell
David (Ens.) 7
Elizabeth H. 56

- John 5, 7, 8, 10
Sarah 99
Tabitha 99
Walter 83, 99
William 56
Canon 85
Cardwell
Daniel 75
Elizabeth 75
Henry 75
Jane 75
Mary 75
Obedience 75
Susanna 75
Thomas 75
William 75
Cargill
Betty 40
Cargill 175
Cornelius 40
John 175
Carpenter 127
Jincy 127
Carr
Charlotte 56
David G. 156
Elizabeth 56
Hannah 156
John 5, 7
Sally 153
Thos. 56
Carrel
Catharine 57
Carrell
Anne 102
Betsey 102
Mary 102
Rebecca 102
Thomas 102
William 102
Carrington
Nathl. 89-91
Carroll 26
Christiana 26
Carsley
Martha 164
Carstarphen
Purkins 56
Carter
Ann B. 127
Catherine 156
Charles 37-40, 83
Elias 127
Elizabeth 156
Jane 127
John 156
Josiah 98
Mildred C. 127
Mildred H. 127
Polly 127
Rawleigh 127
Sally E. 127
Thomas 98
William 127
Cary
Charlotte 120
Charlotte L. 119, 124
Elizabeth 120, 124
George 120
George B. 119, 120, 124
Miles 124
Nancy 120
Sally 120
Sally T. 124
Casey
Pleasant 57
Cathcart
Wm. 13
Cato
Burwell 150
Daniel 150
Lewis 150
Mary 150
Rebecca 150
Caty 131
Caudle 156
Elizabeth Delilah 143
Frances 156
John 143
Joseph 156
Martha 156
Mary 143
Nancy 156
Caulfield
Robert 161
Caulwell
Edward 41
Cevinah
Abba 55
Cevinah 55
Moley 55
Chamberlayn 143
Chamberlin
Elizabeth 101
Samuel 101
Chambers
Allen 128
Martha 128
Nathaniel 40
Chambles
Catharine 64
Henry 64
Nancy 64
Rody 64
Chapman
Joseph 11
Nancey 11
Charles
Henry 64
John 64
Lewis 64
William 64
Cheatham
Stephen 13
Childs
James Rives 25
Clack
Betty 100, 103
Dolly 100, 103
Eldridge 99, 100
James 100, 103
John 100, 103
Mary 103
Salley 100
Sary 103
Sterling 99
William 100, 103
Claiborne
L. (Jr.) 83-85
Clanton
Elizabeth 53
Nathaniel 53
Clara 132
Clark
Ann 129
Bolling 60-62
Isaack 83
Jane 130
Jessee 61
John 61, 158
Martha A. 160
Mary 130
Peter 129
Rebecca 130
Rebecca 58
Thomas 82
William 130
Clarke
Benjamin 58
Daniel 101
Joshua 104
Lee 104
Nathaniel 104
Peter 104
Rebecca 104
Samuel 101
Thomas 36, 176
Clary
Benjamin 15
Claud
Jane P. 151
Joseph T. 151
Mary Lucy Person 165
Temperance 151
Clay
Charles 70
Hannah 70
Clayton
James W. 30
John 30
Mary A.F.M. 30
Clemens
Susannah 175
Clements
Amev 35
Ann 69
Edey 35
Elizabeth 34-36, 69
Ezechiell 34
Ezekiel 35
Francis 69
Francis G. 69
Jeffery 34
Jeremiah 34-37
John 35, 36, 158
Nicholas 34
Clifton
Benjamin 54
Dorcas 51
Richard 51
Thos. 176
Cliswell
Uriah 82
Cloud
Isaac 176
Cobb
Benjamin 173
John (2nd Lt.) 7
Susanna 173
Cobbs
John 83
Cocke
Abraham 177
Abram 40
James 82, 86
Martha 139
Nathaniel 48
Nathaniel Colley 138
Pleasant 13, 59
Rebecca 48
Virginia 138
Coe
Eliza 120, 124
Jesse 120, 124
Cofor
John 59
Kizziah 58
Matthew 14
Cohoon
John (Ens.) 6, 8
John C. 3, 4
Coker
James 104
John 104
Joseph 104
Mary 104
Priscela 104
Robert 104
William 104
Coldwell
John 38
Cole
Clara 139
James 4
William 139
Coleman 43, 46
Ann C. 43, 44
Benja. 47
Benjamin W. 41, 42, 43, 45-47
Cleverious R. 46, 47
Clevirious R. 41, 42
Clevirius R. 44
Cluverius R. 43
Eliza B. 42-44, 47
Eliza P. 41, 46
Elizabeth 43, 44, 76, 80
Frances E. 80
G. 43
Gracey 44
James 43, 83
James A. 41-43, 46, 47
Jane 76
Janette 44
John 43
John J. 42, 47
John L. 41, 43, 44, 46
John Scott 170
Joshua 80
Mary 41-47, 170
Mary Ann 44, 78
Mary C. 43, 46, 47
Million 76
Nancey 44
Nancy Mary 41
Peter W. 41-44, 46, 47
Rebeckah 43, 44
Richard 78
Salley N. 44
Samuel A. 44
Thomas 43, 44
Whitehead M. 41-44, 46, 47
William 43, 44, 47
William B. 41
William C. 47
William G. 41, 42, 43, 44, 46

INDEX

- Williamson 22, 76, 78
- Coles
James 3
John 3
- Collens
Stephen 175
- Collier
Anne 28, 169
Benjamin 59
Drury 105
Elizabeth 105
Frederick 105
Howell 105
Lewis 105
Martha 28
Miles 28
Moody 14
Moses 105
Nancy 28
Nathaniel 28, 105
Rebecca 63
Robert 28
Sally 28
Sarah 105
Stephen 14
William 28, 105
- Collin
Benjamin 105
Fathy 105
Hanah 105
John 105
Lucy 105
Martha 105
Mary 105
Thomas 105
- Colwell
Edwd. 176
John 39
- Conner
Lewis 133
- Connery
Sarah 10
- Cook
Henry 17
James 157
James H. 156
John 82
John J. 74
Mary 157
Nancy Caroline 74
Rebecca 157
Sucky 156
Wm. 84
- Cooper
James 134
John 82, 83
- Copland
Sarah 149
- Council
Eley 56
Godwin 57
Hardy 56
- Covington
Ann 71
Anne 71, 72
William 71, 72
- Cowling
Elizabeth 56
- Cowper
John 9
- Cox
Catherine 156
- Edith 50
Henry 156
Jacob 134
Jno. 85
Mary E. 156
- Coxey
Judith 16
- Crafford
John 126
Mary 126
- Craft
Elizabeth 102
Samuel 102
Thomas 102
- Crass
John 59
- Crawford
Joel 119, 123
Mary 126
Sarah 119
Sarah L. 123
- Crenshaw 130
Asa 130
Mary 130
Nancy A. 129
Rebecca 130
- Crittendon
Rebecca Drew 164
Thomas S. 164
- Critz
Haman 133
- Crocker
Anthony 11
Mary 11
- Cross
Abel (Ens.) 7, 8
Hardy 7, 8
John 5, 7, 8
Timothy 5
- Crowder
Delila 156
Eliza 156
Eliza W. 128
Enoch 157
Hannah 157
James 156
Joseph 156
Lurina 156
Nancy 156
William B. 128
- Crump
Jno. P. 61
John P. 62
Robt. 133
- Crumpler
Benjamin 55
Creacey 55
Polly 58
Sally 58
- Cunningham
James 177
Samuel B. 3-5
- Cureton
Daniel 72
Daniel Thweatt 73
David 72
Elizabeth 72
Elizabeth B. 73
Francis 22
George Washington 72
Hannah 72, 73
Hannah Thweatt 74
- Heath 72
Jenny 72
John 22, 72
Nathaniel 72
Susanna H. 73
Susanna Heath 73
Thomas 72
Thomas Taylor 72
William 136
Winifred 72
- Curle
David 12
Priscilla 12
- Currie
Geo. 40
- Cutchin
David 57
- Dabbs
Joseph 175
Nanny 175
- Dalby
Mary 128
Richard A. 128
- Dance
Sarah 28
Thomas 28
- Dancy
Priscilla 53
William 53
- Daniel
F. 156
Giles 11
James 133
Jas. 83
John 11, 133
Sucky 156
- Daniels
Frances 80
Harwood 80
- Darden
Carr 67
David 57
Elisha 5-7, 9
Elizabeth 67
John 11
Jonathan 152
Maria Jane 67
Martha 67
Polley 57
Rhoda 67
Solomon 58
Tempy 152
Thomas 57
- Dashiell
Fisher 3
- Daughtre
Jacob 5
- Daughtry
Jacob 3-5
- Davenport
Thomas 90, 91, 108, 109
William 89, 90
- David
Edlor 175
- Davidson
David 134
John B. 130
Martha 130
- Davie
William R. 126
- Davis
Asa 130
- Davis 155
E. 155
E.A. 156
Elizabeth 11, 101
Elizabeth E. 69
Fanny 130
Frances 100
J.W. 155
John 18, 100, 116, 118
Mary 100
Matthias 100
Rejoyce 100
Richard 82
Thomas 13, 158
Wilkinson J. 69
William 11
- Davy
Free 59
- Daws
Hannah 72, 73
James 72
Joel 72
John William 72
Thomas 114
- Dawson
Samuel 149
- Day
Betty 11
- Deal
Elizabeth Ann 159
James H. 159
James Hundley 159
Jarvis 159
John J. 160
Joyce Hundley 159
- Dean
Elizabeth Ann 173
- Debrix
Howell 59
- Degge
Anthony (Jr.) 11
- Dejernatt 129, 130
Dicey 130
Stephen 129
- Delila 131
- Delony
Anne 125
Frances 165
Henry 125, 165
Mary 53, 165
Rebecca Broadnax 165
- Denton
Chastity 101
Edward 100
Elizabeth 101, 147
James 100
Jesse 147
John 100, 147
Lucy 101
Sarah 100, 101
Thomas 100
William 100, 101
- Dering
Emelius 58
- Dewey
Stephen 16
- Dick 131
D. 56-58
David 56, 57
- Dickens
Epharim 133
- Dickerson

INDEX

- Betty 103
Metcalfe 103
Tarpley 103
Winifred 103
- Dickinson
Elizabeth 26
- Dickson 128
Josiah 174
Polly 128
- Dillard
Cornelia Harmon 163
- Dillon
Sally 127, 129
William 127, 129
- Dinnison
Jno. 135
- Dobbins
Caty 66
John 66
Moses 66
Tabitha 66
- Dodd
David 83
- Dodson
Elizabeth A. 62
John 170
Mary Ann 170
Richd. F. 62
- Doe
John 15
- Donelson
Jno. 84, 85, 174
John 83
- Dorlon
John 3, 4, 9
- Dortch
Newman 114
- Dosha 132
- Doswell
Martha 128
Mary 128
Sarah 128
Susanna F. 128
- Dougharty
Thomas 174
- Douglas
John 101
Mary 101
- Douglass
William 38, 39, 83
- Dowsing
Elizabeth 148
William 148
- Drake
Elizabeth 160
Gray 160
Henry 160
Jemimah 160
Jesse 160
Jinny 160
Lazarus 160
Margaret 160
Susannah 160
- Dreadnaught 15
- Drew
Ann 162
Martha 162
Mary 161
Mary Ridley 161-163
Priscilla 162
Sally 162
William 161-163
- Drewry
Frances H. 68
Frances S. 68
Humphrey 68
James 68
John 68
Joseph 68
Nancy 68
Peggy 68
Samuel 68
Susan 68
- Driver
Driver 156
Drury 56
George W. 55, 56
Jemima 56
John 3-5
Mary T. 156
Polly 56
- DuBose
Alfred B. C. 122
Frances Eliza L. 122
- Duck
John 57
Polly 56, 57
- Dudgin
Richard 38
- Duggar
Mary 63
- Dugger
Armon 48
Ermine 48
Priscilla 100
- Duggin
Joshua 57
- Duglass
Thomas 39
William 39, 40
- Duke
Elisha 5, 7, 9
Jno. 86
Jno. Tayr. 86
John 100
Rejoyce 100
Ren'eyal 86
- Dunn
Betty 137
Elizabeth 144
James 144
Nathaniel 137
R. G. 31
William 14
- Dunnavant
Polly 129
Samuel 129
- Dupuy
James 128
Nancy 128
Polly 128
- Durham
George 148
Humphrey 148
John 148
John Lindsay 148
Margaret 148
Winifred 148
- Dyer
Robert (Jr.) 40
Robt. H. 82, 83, 177
- Dyson
Francis 127
Louisa 127
- Tabitha 127
Thomas 127
- Ealedge
Francis 175
- East
Isham 165
James 135
John 85
- Eastes
Disey 128
Royall 128
- Eastham
Ann 76
Elizabeth 76
James 76
Thomas 76
- Eaves
Mark 66
Thomas 66
William 66
- Echols
Elizabeth 80
Richard 39
- Eckholes
Abraham 82
Jos. 82
- Eckles 130
Blanch 130
Frances 130
Isham 130
Joel 130
Nancy 130
Olive 130
Susanna 130
- Edlidge
Francis 84
- Edloe
John 174
Phil 174
William 174
- Edmunds
Louise 141
Nicholas 86
- Edward
William 175
- Edwards
Albridgeton 68
Edwin 58
Elizabeth 65
Everett 68
John H. 119
Jonas 68
Lucy 68
Nancy 68
Narcissa 151
Peter 151
Richard 14
Richmond 68
Susanna 147
Sylva 68
William 147
- Eldridge
Martha 65
- Eley
Amay 10
Lemuel 10
Robert 11
William 5, 6, 8
- Elisbury
Catharine 57
- Elledge
Frances 176
- Ellen 131
- Ellington 127
Jerusha 127
- Elliott
Rebecca 48
- Ellis 26, 130, 172
Benjamin (Jr.) 14
Elizabeth 26, 130
Holly 172
Richd. 86
William 14, 15
- Elsbury
Catharine 57
- Ely
Victor 67
- Elzey
Bridget 104
Elizabeth 104
George 104
John 104
Meridith 104
- Embry
Henry 84, 176
William 84, 176
- Emma 132
- Ennis
Lucy Ann 67
Matilda 67
- Epes
Fra. 10
Francis 71
Jno. 10
Littlebury 10
Martha 71
Mary Frances Rebecca 139
- Epperson
William 82
- Eppes
Frances 142
Francis 139
Lucy 138, 139, 169
Mary 138, 139
Matilda 142
- Epps 77
- Evan 38
- Evans
Charles 106, 107
David 39
Dick 106, 107
Dolly 162, 164
Eliz(s)abeth 102, 104
Evan 38
John 102, 114
Joice 106
Major 106
Rebecca 162
Rebecca Drew 162
Sally Drew 162
Sarah 106
Thomas 106
William 162
- Everat
Willis 5
- Everett
Henry 152
Matilda 152
- Everitt
Betsey 56
Willis 5, 7, 8
- Everitte
Willis 3

INDEX

- Evins
 Matthew 103
 Rebecca 103
 Ezell
 Betty 147
 Elizabeth 65, 66
 Jane 147
 John 147
 Mial 147
 William (Jr.) 147
 Fain
 John 178
 Fargeson
 Peter F. 114
 Farler
 Hannah 157
 Henry 157
 Martha 157
 Farmer
 Ann 75, 76
 Dyce 75, 76
 John Boyd 37
 Lodowick 75, 76
 Farrington
 Edward 99
 Elizabeth 99
 John 99
 Robert 99
 Fearn
 Jane 11
 Thomas 11
 Featherston
 Amy R. 61
 Feild
 Andrew Meade (Dr.) 142
 Ann 141
 Ann Matilda 142
 Ellen 142
 Ellen Meade 141, 142
 Emily Mather 142
 Emma 141
 George S. 142
 Hume (Dr.) 141, 142
 John 141, 142
 Louisa Rebecca 142
 Louise 142
 Lucy O. 142
 Lucy Osborne 141
 Maria E. 142
 Martha Rebecca 142
 Mary Amanda 154
 Mary Elizabeth 167
 Mary H. 141
 Mary Harriet 142
 Matilda 142
 Mildred Bolling 141, 142
 Richard 142, 154
 Richard Channing 142
 Sarah Thomas 154
 Susan 138, 141, 142
 Susan Ann 142
 Susan Edmonia 154
 T. 17
 Theophilus 138, 141, 142,
 154
 Theophilus Agricola 154
 W.M. 167
 William Meade 142
 Felts
 Lewis 153
 Rebecca 153
 Ferguson
 Mary Ann 154
 Peter 154
 Ferrell
 John 59
 Field 120, 166
 Andrew 124
 Sally 120
 Sally T. 124
 Theophilus 16
 Finnie
 Mary 13
 Fish
 Mary 103
 Fisher
 Benjamin 65
 Clara 65
 Constant 65
 Elizabeth 65, 128
 James 65
 Jonathan 65
 Martha 65
 Nancy 65
 Sarah 65
 Susanna 65
 Thomas D. 128
 William 65
 Fitzgerald
 Betsy 140
 Edmund O. (Lt.) 140
 George (Dr.) 140
 Louisa 129
 Susan 140
 Susan Feild 140
 Fiveash
 John 58, 161
 Fletcher
 John 177
 Richard 14
 Thomas 13
 Flood
 Walter 158
 Flower
 Jesse 174
 Flowers
 widow 16, 17
 Floyd
 Allen 96
 Jincy 96
 Mary 104
 Foise
 Jane 31
 John Bush 31
 Judy 31
 Fort
 Edwin 139
 Foster
 Betsey 127
 Foster 157
 George 127
 Lucy A. 157
 Foulkes
 Jennings 127
 Nancy 127
 Foulks 119
 Margaret 119
 Fowlkes
 Austin 129
 Betsey 127, 129
 Disey 128
 Elizabeth 128, 129
 Henry 127
 Jennings 127, 129
 Jerusha 127, 129
 John 127
 Joseph 129
 Mary 129, 130
 Mary J. 129
 Molly 127
 Nancy 127-129
 Nathan 130
 Opie 129
 Polly 127
 Salley G. 127
 Sally 127, 129
 Sarah 127
 Tabitha 127
 Thomas 129
 Fox
 Hugh 134
 France
 Henry 135
 Francis
 Edmund 143
 Mary 143
 William 148
 Frank 131
 Fraser
 Caroline 81
 Freeman 119
 George W. 124
 Judith 63
 Nancy 119, 124
 Friend
 Alice 140
 Edwin 167
 Marietta 166
 Marietta E. 167
 Fuglar
 Richard 13
 Fulgham
 Joseph 56
 Lamuel 56
 Lemuel 57
 Polly 56
 Fulkerson
 Frederick 135
 Fuller
 Cevinah 55
 Elizabeth 55
 Fullgham
 Nancy 57
 Fullghum
 Henry 11
 Fuqua
 William 39
 Gaines
 Catherine 50
 Gallion
 Hail T. 129
 Sally 129
 Galt
 Betty 137
 Thomas 137
 Ganing
 David 134
 Gaping
 William 36
 Gardiner
 Laurence B. 24, 25, 173
 Gardner
 Arrington 67
 Henry 5, 7
 Gary 31
 Anne Stirling 31
 Eliza 31
 Sarah 31
 Gay
 Anny 57
 Mills 57
 Gaye
 Cloey 57
 Elizabeth 57
 Gee
 Chappell 33
 Hannah 119, 122
 James 119, 122
 Nancy 28
 Rebecca 33
 Gentry
 Nicholas 174
 Georg 132
 Gerrard
 Joseph 85
 Gholson
 Charlotte L. 119, 124
 James H. 119, 124
 Nancy 124
 Thomas (Jr.) 124
 Gholston 79
 Gibbs
 Jane W. 155
 John 11
 Robert 155
 Gibson
 Amy Ann B. 128
 Robert B. 128
 Giles
 Mary 74
 William 74
 Gill
 Daniel 80
 Gilliam
 Ann 50
 James 75
 John 18
 John Y. 140, 170
 Mary 140
 Mary Elizabeth C. 170
 Sally 75, 76
 Susan 140
 Thomas 86
 Gills
 Anthony 127, 128
 Elizabeth 128
 Nancy 127, 128
 Pleasant 128
 Gilman 155
 Roberta S. 155
 Gioin
 John 41
 Givin
 John 41, 84, 86
 Glen
 Tyree 176
 Glenn
 Rachel 143
 Tyree 143
 Glover
 Benjamin 11
 Godwin
 Edmond 5, 7-9, 56
 Elisha 5, 9
 James 3-5
 Jeremiah 3, 5, 6, 8
 John 3-5, 9
 Joseph 3, 4, 7-9

- Joseph Mills 5-8
 Kinchen 3, 6, 8
 Kinchin 4
 Mills 3
 Robert 14
 Sally 57
 Samuel 7, 56
 Thomas 4, 5
 Wright 9
- Golden
 Andrew Jackson 139
 Virginia Ann 139
- Goldsberry
 John B. 63
 Mary 63
- Golightly
 Christopher 102
- Gooch
 Elizabeth 72
 John 72
 Lively 72
 Rowland 72
 Seneca 72
- Goode
 Mary 50
- Goodman
 James 3
- Goodrich
 Char. 10
 Frances Eliza 31
 John 11
- Goodrick
 Edward 86
- Goodwin
 John S. 169
- Goodwyn 77
 Albert 170, 171
 Albert T. 167, 171
 Albert Thweatt 167, 171
 Amelia 166, 167
 Amy 29, 136, 169, 171
 Amy Eppes 171
 Angelina 171-173
 Anne 28, 169
 Athelia Keziah 170
 Boswell 169, 171-173
 Braddock 29, 30, 168, 169
 Burwell 29, 30
 Burwell T. 28
 Celia 29
 David Everard 167
 Edward 167
 Edward O. 170
 Eliza Ann 29, 30
 Eliza H. 171
 Elizabeth 29, 30, 32, 167, 169, 170
 Elizabeth Thweatt 29
 Ella 171
 Esau 169, 170
 Fanny Hayes 167
 George Whitney 171
 Harriet 29, 30, 170, 172
 Holly 172, 173
 Jacob 136, 169
 James 136, 171, 172
 James Monroe 29
 Jane 29, 169
 John 28, 168, 169, 171, 172
 John Peterson, 171
- John Thweatt 172
 Joseph 28, 29, 76, 115, 136, 140, 169-171
 Judith 136, 171, 172
 Lucy 169, 172
 Lucy Ann 170, 172
 Margaret B. 173
 Maria Meade 167
 Martha 28, 29, 76, 140, 169-172
 Mary 140, 170, 172
 Mary Ann 170
 Mary Bettie 166
 Mary Campbell 171
 Mary Elizabeth 167, 170
 Mary G. 29
 Nancy 28, 136, 171
 Patsy C. 170
 Peterson 32, 76, 167-172
 Robert 171, 173
 Robert B. 29
 Sally 172
 Sarah 28
 Susannah 173
 Thomas 29, 30, 169
 William 29, 170
 William Henry 170
 Winifred 171
 Winifred Tucker 171-173
- Gordan
 Charles 63
 Elizabeth 63
 James 63
 John 63
 Mary 63
- Gordon
 Anne 150
 Charles 150
 Elizabeth 150
 James 150
 John 150
 Mary 150
 Patience 53
 Richard 53
 Samuel 86
- Govin
 John 176
- Grammar
 E. 155
 John 155
 Rebecca 155
- Grammer
 John (Rev.) 166
 Maria 166
- Granberry
 Josiah 5
- Granbery
 Josiah 5
- Graves
 Nancy 121
- Gray
 Ann 163, 164
 Charles 163, 164
 Drew 163
 Edmd. 176
 Elizabeth 162-164
 Etheldred 162-164
 Geo. 58, 134
 Henry 56
- Martha 50
 Mary 50, 164
 Richard 50
 William 158, 159
 William Henry 164
 William Robert 163
- Green 45, 46
 Abraham 43, 44, 78
 Angelina 78
 Angylina 78
 Ann 27, 78
 Ann C. 41-44, 46, 47
 Betty 137
 Burwell 27
 E.M. 168
 Elizabeth 78, 180
 Henry 78
 Henry Giles 78
 Mary 102
 Sarah 27, 78
 Thweatt 78
 William 57
- Greenway
 Martha 171
 Robert 171
- Gregory
 Arthur 114
 Herbert 32
 Lucy O. 32
- Griffin
 Elizabeth 144
 Francis 114
 James (Ens.) 7, 9
 Ralph 175
 Richard 85, 144
 Shadrach 56
- Grigg
 Charity B. 128
 Jesse 137
 Mary Ann 78
 Peggy 68
 Peter J. 128
 Rebecca 137
 Richard B. 68
 Thomas Burwell 78
- Grimes
 George 105
 Hanah 105
- Grisham
 John 135
- Grubbs 129
 Sally 129
- Guillum
 Hintia 158
- Gunn
 Patsy 81
 Susan C. 157
 Susanna 157
- Guthrie
 G. 95
 Geo. 95
- Gwaltney
 Simmons 57
 Thomas 58
- Gwin
 John 85
 Sally 87
- Haas
 John 50
 Lucy 50
- Haddon
 Berry 156
- Mary A. 156
- Hadley
 Isaac 11
 James 11
- Haile
 John 11
 Levita 11
- Haithcock
 Charles 64
 David 64
 Elizabeth 64
 Howell 64
 Jesse 64
 John 64
 Joseph 64
 Mary 64
 William 64
- Halcombe
 Margaret 148
- Hall
 Abraham P. 130
 Frances 130
 George 57
 Thomas 16
- Halliburton
 Amey 144
 David 144
- Halms
 Isack 84
- Hamblet 120
 Martha 120, 124
- Hambleton
 Ann 65
 Elizabeth 65, 66
 John 65
 Joseph 65
 Mary 65
 Samuel 65
 Walter 65, 66
 William 65
- Hamblin
 Betsey 129
 Daniel 129
- Hamilton
 John 137
 Tabitha 137
- Hamlett
 James 129
 Margaret 132
 Martha Ann 131
 Nancy B. 129
 Robert B. 131
 Wm. H. 131
- Hamlin
 Dolly 162, 164
 Elizabeth 161
 Jno. 10
 Peter 162, 164
 Richard 10, 161
 William N. 164
- Hammock
 Ann 147
 Hugh 147
 Mildred 147
 Robert 147
- Hammond
 Elizabeth 101
 Mary 101
 William 101
- Hamor
 Elizabeth 34
 Ralph 34

INDEX

- Hampton 96
Hanby
 David 133
 Jana. 133
Hancock
 Everitt 68
 James 14
 James E. 68
 Lucy Ann 68
 Martha V. 68
 Nancy 57
 William H. 68
 Wm. 57
Handerson
 James 103
Hannah 131
Hardaway
 Agnes 24, 25
 Aliza Ann 173
 Ann 25
 Elizabeth 25
 Holly 172
 James 77
 James P. 78
 Jane 25, 77, 78
 John 25
 Kerenhappuch 172
 Martha 25
 Martha Peterson 25
 Mary 25
 Million 76, 77
 Nancy 25
 Rebecca 25
 Sally 172
 Stanfield 78
 Stith 172, 173
 Susan 25
 Thomas 24, 25, 172, 175
 Thomas Goodwyn 172
Hargrave
 Louise 142
Hargrove
 Polly 26
 William 26
Harnison
 Thomas 10
Harper
 Benjamin 24
 Betsey 130
 James Thweatt 24
 Jane 24
 John 130
 John Peterson 24
 Joseph W. 156
 Lucy 147
 Peterson W. (Dr.) 24
 S.J. 156
 William 24
Harriet 131
Harris
 Arthur 101
 Caroline 153
 Catherine 148
 Cathrine [K] 19
 David 153
 Edwin 151
 Elizabeth 21, 151
 Mary 12, 52, 153
 Mary H. 54, 157
 Nancy 50
 Newit 151
 Saml. 175
 Thomas 19
 William 11, 21, 153
Harrison
 Ainsworth 25
 Arthur 24, 25
 Benjamin 14, 96, 144
 Charlotte Thomas 164
 Cuthbert "Cuddy" 25
 Dolly Coleman 25
 Elizabeth 25
 Elizabeth Thweatt 26
 Frances 24, 25
 Frances W. 57
 Gabriel 25
 Grace 25
 Henry 3, 4, 64
 James 96, 105, 144
 Jane 14
 Joan 25
 John 11
 Lewis 25
 Martha 161
 Martha Peterson 26
 Peterson 25
 Polly 52
 Richard 13
 Robert 164
 Sampson 14
 Sarah 105, 144
 Stith 25
 William 64, 161
 Woody 14
Harriss
 Burwell 56
 Hardy 15
 Thomas 11, 14, 15
Hart
 Champion 162
 Edwin Drew 162
 Elizabeth 162, 163
 Elizabeth Gray 163
 Hart 162
 Henry 158
 Jane 67
 Jesse 67
 L. H. 4
 Levi 67
 Lucy 67
 Martha 162
 Martha Drew 162
 Mary Ridley 162, 163
 Matilda Ruffin 163
 Patsey Gray 163
 Polly Drew 163
 Sally 162, 163
 Thomas 158
 Thomas J. 67
 William 163
 William Ruffin 162, 163
Hartwell
 Henry 159
Harvey
 Betsey 65
 Polly Miller 65
Harwell
 Catherine 149
 Charity 149
 Dorcas 149
 Drusilla 149
 Frederick 149
 Honour 149
 Ishmael 25
 James 149
 Margaret 149
 Mary 25, 149
 Merritt 105, 149
 Samuel 149
 Sarah 105, 149
 Simmons 149
 Thomas 105
Haskins
 A.B. (Dr.) 167
 Aaron (Dr.) 166, 167
 Ann Weldon 168
 Anna Feild 166, 167
 Carter 168
 Christopher 114
 Creed 166, 167
 E.M. 168
 Eliza Goodwyn 168
 Julia Ann Maria 167
 Julia Edmunds 166
 Louisa 138, 140, 167, 168
 Lulie 168
 Mary A. 168
 Mary Amanda 138, 140, 167
 Meade 168
 R.E. 168
 Richard E. 140
 Richard Edward 138, 167
 Susan 166, 167
 Susan Edmunds 166
 Thomas Creed 167, 168
 Weldon 168
Haslett
 Jethro 3
Hastings 130
 Jane 130
Hatchell
 Peter 11
Hatcher
 Frederick 93, 94, 107, 110
 Jeremiah 177
 Jerimiah 82
 Sarah 107
Hathorn
 Robert 150
 Susanna 150
Hawkins
 Hamblin 156
 Sarah 156
Hay
 Ann G. 122
 Daniel 177
Hayes
 Charles 103
 Jane 103
 John 134
 Mary 103
 Wm. 134
Hayley
 Anne 54
 Benjamin 54
 James 54
Heath
 Elizabeth 72
 Hamilton R. 173
 Holly 172
 James 72
 Judith Peterson 173
 Peterson 172, 173
 Winifred 72
Henry 131
Hensley
 Bathia 103
 Joseph 103
Herring
 Danl. (Jr.) 11
 Jesse 11
Hewlet
 Overseer 143
Hicks
 Benjamin 106
 Daniel T. 41-44, 46, 47
 David Stone 141
 E. B. 116
 Edward B. 116
 Elizabeth B. 123
 Ella Lee 141
 Fathy 106
 Frances 106
 G. 43
 Gracey 44
 Isaac 123
 James 106
 John 42-44, 106
 John C. 41, 43, 46, 47
 John G. 44
 Joseph 59
 Lewis 106
 Martha 42-44, 46, 48
 Mary 41-44, 46, 48, 106
 Minerva 119, 123
 Nancy 123
 Patty 106
 Rebecca 123
 Reuben 119
 Reuben B. 123
 Rob. 116
 Robert 106, 114
 Salley 43, 44, 46
 Sally 41, 42, 48, 123
 Thomas 119, 123
 William 41
 William A. 42-44, 46, 48
High
 John 175
Hill
 Ann 70
 Berryman 119, 122
 Catherine 82
 Edward 10
 Elizabeth 11, 103, 121, 123
 Frances 11
 Francis 103
 Green 119, 121, 123
 Hannah 119, 121, 122, 149
 Henry 121, 123, 124
 Howell 121
 Isaac 70
 John 89, 103, 108, 124
 Margery 121
 Marjorie 121
 Martha 121
 Mary 120, 121, 123
 Mary Booth 121, 123
 Michael 70
 Polly 122, 123, 151
 Rebecca 119, 121, 122
 Richard 119-123

- Robert 121
Sally 119
Sarah 121, 122
Thomas 119, 121, 122
William 82, 121, 123, 124
William Gilliam 121
- Hines
Benjamin 69
Elizabeth 69
Henry 69
Nancy 169
Sarah 160
William 169
- Hinton
Wm. 134
- Hite
John 59
- Hix
James 106
Joseph 59
- Hobbs
David 114-116, 119
James 66
Jobe 84
Robert 84
- Hobson
Adcock 90
Christopher 176
- Hodge
Elias 161
- Hodges
James 82
Jno. 11
Patience 11
- Hodsden
Jos. B. 58
- Hogens
Zacarias 82
- Hogg
Sarah 99
- Hogh
Nancy 61
- Holdfast 15
- Holeman
Sally 58
- Holifort
Nancy 58
- Holladay
Brewer 5, 7, 8
Joseph 3, 4
- Holland
Chesley B. 129
Henry 6, 7
Jacob 9
James 6, 8, 9
Joseph 3-8
Martha 129
- Hollaway
John 57
- Holloway
Asa 65
Caileb 65
Daniel 65
David 65
Jesse 65
John 84
Martha 65
Obed 65
William 65
- Holmes
Elizabeth 63
Elizabeth Clayton 164
- Solomon 11
- Holoway
George 177
- Holt
Ann 70
Edmd. 133
Francis 133
John 70
Nancy 68
Nathaniel 149
Rowland 70
William 13
- Homes
Samuel 177
- Hopson
Nicholas 176
- Hosford
Jonathan 174
- House
Isham 149
James 149
John 149
Laurance 149
Laurence 84
- Howard
Francis 177
Henry 149
Jane 149
Jesse 149
John 149
Tabitha 64
William 177
- Howel
Michael 5
- Howell
Ann Maria 154
Antony M. 154
David 154
Edward 6, 9
Edwin 154
John 175
Lemuel J. 154
Mary 11, 55
Mary Ann 154
Michael 7, 8
Mihl. (Capt.) 9
Robert 154
Spencer 61
Susannah 154
- Howerton
Elizabeth 65
Heritage 65
James 65
Mary 65
Nancy 65
Thomas 65
William 65
- Hubard
Judith 93
- Hubbard
John N. 31
Martha 63
Mary 31
- Hubert
S. E. 24, 172
- Hudgins
Hudgins 157
Prudence 157
- Hudnal
Capt. 9
John 5, 7, 8
- Hudson 127
- Christopher 175-177
Molly 127
Peter 85
- Hughes
Anne 64
Archelaus 133
Archl. 134
Archs. 135
John 64
Mary Ann 181
T. P. 171
Thomas P. 78
- Hughs
Edward 16, 17
- Humphrey
John 144
William 175
- Humphreys
Amey 144
Charles 175
John 175
Mary 175
Thomas 175
- Hundley 127
Asa 127, 128
Elizabeth 127, 128
Jincy 127
John 127
Levi 67
Louisa 127
Martha 127
Nancy 127
Sylvia 127
- Hundly
Ann 67
Benjamin F. 67
James 67
John A. 67
Levi 67
Louisa 67
Marsilla 67
Mary 67
Thomas 67
William 67
- Hunnicutt
Bramley 13, 14
- Hunniford
Hugh 158
- Hunt
Hannah 119, 122
Martha 50
Sarah 102
Thomas 50, 119, 122
- Hunter
Nathan 73
Riddick 5, 7, 9
Susanna H. 73
Susannah H. 74
- Hurt 84
Branch L. 140
Charity B. 128
Eliza 128
John 128
Mary 128
Matilda 140
Pamelia 128
Parmela A. 128
- Hutchings
Ann 79
Boswell 79
Sarah 79
William 79
- Hyde
John 177
- Hynds
Robert 103
- Ingram
Benjamin 65, 105
Elizabeth 65, 105
Henry 65
James 105
John 86, 105
Moses 65
- Innis 172
Lucy 172
- Irby
Alexander 119
Catharine 119
Francis 122
Hannah 119
Jane 119
John 149
Margaret 119
Martha 119
Mary 119
Mary T. 130
Richard 119
Sally 119, 122
Wm. 40
- Irvin
James 38
- Irwin
Alexander 39
James 37, 39, 40, 83
- Irwines
Alexander 38
- Ivey
John 151
Lucy 151
- Ivy
John 50
- J'Anson
John 14, 58
- Jackman
Joseph John 161
- Jackson
Ann 99, 147
Bethiah 105
Daniel 99, 105, 147
John 99, 105, 147
Margit 147
Mary 99
Nathan 105
Peter 99, 147
Ralph 99, 147
Rebeckah 147
Thomas 99
William 99
- Jagers
Daniel 175
- James
Samuel 69
Sarah 69
- Jane 131
- Jefferson 166
Field 165, 166, 177
Frances 165, 166
Phoebe 165
Thomas 77, 165, 178
- Jeffress 129
Betsey 127
Coleman 127, 129
Creasy 127
Elisha 128

INDEX

- Elizabeth 129
 Lucretia 129
 Mary 129
 Nancy 128
 Polly 127
 Thomas 127
- Jeffries
 Elizabeth 41, 43, 44, 46, 47
 James 41-44, 46, 47
 Mary 41-44, 46, 47
 Massey 41-44, 46
 Robert 41-44, 46, 47
 Swepson 43, 44
- Jefries
 Massey 47
- Jenkins
 Allen 57
 Valentine 56
- Jenney 132
- Jennings
 Coleman 129
 John 127
 Polly 127
 Sally 129
- Jeter
 Edmund 128
 Eliza W. 128
 William 84
- Jinings
 Miles 133
- Jinkings
 William 101
- Johnson
 Benjamin W. 157
 Elizabeth 104
 Henry 104
 James 55, 57
 Johnney 57
 Lewis 55
 Lucy 104
 Martha 50, 104
 Mary 157
 Nathaniel 104
 Rebecca 104
 Sampson 104
 Sarah 104
 William 104
 Winney 64
- Johnston 131
 Walter 14
- Jones 116
 Adolphus H. 152
 Amey 144
 Ann 149
 Anna Foster 141
 Benjamin Crawley 141, 142
 Berryman 122
 Betsy 140
 Charles 149
 Creasy 127
 Elizabeth 149
 Ella 141
 Ella Lee 141
 Ellen Meade 141
 Emily Mather 142
 Emma 141
 Faith 105
 Frances 130
 Francis 3, 4, 130, 141
 Francis C. 142
- Francis F. 141
 Francis Fitzgerald 140
 Francis Green 141
 Freeman Ward 141
 George William 140, 141
 Harriet Feild 141
 Harriet Randolph 141
 Harrison 90
 Henry K. 78
 Henry Kennon 154
 Horace Morrison 141
 James 78, 144
 James Archibald 141
 Jesse 50
 John K. 154
 John S. 78
 Judith 149
 Kennon 78
 Louise 141
 Lucretia 122
 Lucretia 129
 Lucy O. 140, 142
 Lucy Osborne 141
 Margaret Ann 157
 Margaret Anne 141
 Margaret Harvey 141
 Martha 152
 Martha E. F. 154
 Mary 11, 82, 83, 122, 149
 Mary Ann 78
 Mary D. 141
 Mary E. 129
 Mary H. 141
 Mary W. "Polly" 50
 Matthias 3
 Mildred 78
 Mildred Bolling 141, 142
 Montfort (Dr.) 154
 Nannie Bland 141
 Paschal 127, 129
 Peter 10
 Peter B. 129
 Rebecca 25
 Richard 14, 59, 127
 Robert 50, 83
 Robert H. 78
 Roger Gregory 141
 Sally 127
 Samuel 177
 Sarah 140
 Sarah Elizabeth 141
 Sarah Green 141
 Sarah Thomas 154
 Signiora Banister 78
 Short 50
 Susan 68
 Susan Alice 141
 Susan Edmonia 154
 Thomas 25, 82, 83, 86
 Thomas M. 157
 Thomas Thweatt 141
 William 114, 149
 William Fitzgerald 141
- Jonson
 Joseph 39
- Jordan
 Agens [Agnes] 102
 Anna 57
 Benjamin 126
- Drury 96
 Elis(z)abeth 126, 129
 Freeman 129
 James 102
 John 57
 Mary 12, 96
 Matthew 161
 Polly 129
 Sally 57
 Samuel 23
 Susannah 161
 Thomas 129
 Upshaw 96
 William 5-8, 10, 57, 86
- Judkins
 Ann F. Holt 163
 Sarah 160
- Kea
 William 15
- Keeble
 Dorothy 87, 110
 Elizabeth 111
 George 95, 109, 111
 Humphrey 87-89, 94, 95, 107-110
 Humphry 89-93
 John 87
 Robert 91, 92, 94
 Stableton 95
 Stapleton 87-89, 92, 93, 107-109, 111
 Walter 87, 89-95, 107-111
 Walter Thomas 109
- Kenaday
 Andrew 41
- Kenedy
 Andr. 85
- Kennedy
 Andr. 41
 David 130
 Elizebeth 85
 Nancy 130
- Kennon
 Richard 83-85, 174, 177
 William 83-85, 174
- Kent
 Polly 127
 Stephen 127
- King 28
 Anne 178
 Charles 102
 Elisha, (Maj.) 171
 Fillop 178
 James 5, 7-9
 John 3-5, 6, 8
 Judith 171
 Martha 171
 Michael 4-6, 8
 Philip 178
 Susanna 103
 Virginia Angelina 173
 Willison D. 173
- Kirke
 Lorana 147
- Kirkland
 Armon 48
 Charles 48
 Edward 48
 Ermine 48
 Thomas 48
- Kittie 132
- Knight
 John H. 127
 Sally E. 127
- Lagan
 John 40
- Lamb
 William 13
- Lambert
 Ann 147
 Hugh 147
 James 147
 Lewis 147
 Lorana 147
 Mildred 147
 Richard 147
 Thomas 147
 William 147
- Land
 John Webb 163
 Mary H. 153
 Polly Drew 163
- Lane
 Caroline M. 164
 Elizabeth 163, 164
 James A. 164
 James S. 163, 164
 Rebekah R. 164
- Langford
 Eli 134
 Henny 134
 Robt. 134
- Langhorn
 Maurice 92
- Langhorne
 Maurice 93, 94, 107, 108
- Lanier
 Ann 99
 Elizabeth 101
 Frederick 53
 Nicho. 86
 Rebecca 53
 Sampson 101
 Thomas 99
- Larkes
 Dennis 84
- Lashley
 Benjamin 106
 Howell 106
 John 106
 Lucy 106
 Sarah 106
 Thomas 59
 William 106
- Lashly
 Benjamin 64
 Walter 158
- Laura 132
- Lawson
 David 38, 39
 Francis 37-40, 83
 Hugh 177
 John 37-40
 William 37, 38
- Lea
 Edward 156
 M. P. 156
 Sally 156
- Leach
 Frances 79
 George 79
 John 79

- Ledbetter
 Charles 99, 147
 Drury 99
 Edith 99
 Elizabeth 99
 Gardner 157
 Henry 99, 147
 Joel 156
 Lucy A. 157
 Martha M. 156
 Mary 64, 148
 Nancy 157
- Lee
 Amy 106
 Ann 106
 Charlotte 151
 David 40, 41, 85
 Elizabeth 106
 John 21, 87, 89
 Joshua 151
 Judith 21
 Peter 106
 Rebecca 106
 William 106
- Leet
 James 84
 John 84
- LeGrand
 James 109
- Leigh
 Cornelia Wayles 140
 Egbert Giles 140
 Elizabeth 31
 William 31
- Lett
 Francis 175
 John 84
- Lewis 131, 132
 Miles 156
 Sarah 156
- Liddendale
 Elizabeth 40
 John 40
- Lidderdale
 John 86
- Liefsey
 Jane 18
- Lifsay
 Benjamin 105
 Jean 103
 John 103
 Lucy 103
 William (Jr.) 103
- Lifsey
 Jane 103
 John 103
 Mary 103
 Phebe 103
 Sally 103
 William 103
- Lightfoot
 Armestead 100
 John 100
 Molly 100
 William 100
- Limbrey
 Jno. 10
- Lindsey
 Caleb 149
 Elizabeth 149
 James 149
 Sarah 149
- Susanna 149
 William 149
- Liny 132
- Lipscomb
 Betsey 130
 Fanny 130
 Sally 130
 Uriah 130
- Little
 James 15
- Locke
 Elizabeth 25
 Richard 25
- Logan
 David 83, 85
 James 84
- London
 Harriett 157
 Maram 157
 Samuel 157
- Long
 Ann G. 122
 Eugenia A. 122
 Frances Eliza 119, 122
 John 174
 John Junius 119, 122
 Margaret 122
 Nicholas 121, 122
 Rebecca 119, 121, 122
 Richard 121
 Richard H. 119, 122
 Sarah R. 119, 122
- Love
 Louisa Matilda Ann 143
 William 147
- Loving
 Adam 134
 John 134
 Wm. 134
- Low
 Thos. 133
- Lowe
 Micajah 10
- Loyd
 Elizabeth 102, 104
 John 104
- Lucas
 Charles 33, 50, 100
 David 100, 105
 Edith 105
 Edmunds Turner 33
 Elizabeth 33, 105
 Ephraim 105
 John 100, 176
 Martha 33
 Mary 33, 100
 Rebecca 33
 Samuel 100, 105
 Tabitha 50
 William 33, 34, 100
- Lucy
 Burwell 101
- Lundy 19
 Burchet 18
 Edward 15, 16, 18, 19
 Elizabeth 17-19
 Isham G. 129
 James 15-19
 Mary E. 129
 Robert 18
 Thomas 18
- Lynch
- Louise G. 80
- Lyon
 Humberstone 133
 James 133
- Mabrey
 Cisley 144
- Mabry
 Evans 102, 149
 Hannah 102, 149
 Hinchey 149
 Hinchia 102
 Joel 102
 Rebecca 136
 Robert 51, 136
 Seth 102, 149
- Macdonald
 John 175
- Mackndow
 William 177
- Mackonel
 John 177
- Maclain
 William 85
- Maclin
 Ann 99
 Eliza 25
 James 99, 149
 John 99, 101, 149
 Judith 99
 Leah 149
 Mary 149
 Sary 103
 William 40, 99, 123
- Maddera
 Blance 139
 Robert 13
- Magruder
 Martha 170
 Patrick 170
- Majer
 Nickles 176
- Mallet
 Stephen 82
- Mallicote
 Anna 57
 George 14
- Malone
 Mary 155
 William 155
- Man
 Francis 84
- Manahan
 Edward 62
 Matilda 62
- Mangham
 Caroline 138
 Elizabeth P. 137
 Henry 137
 James 137
 Louisa 137
 Martha 137
- Manlove
 Ariadne 81
- Mann
 G. 82
- Manning
 Elizabeth 74
 Levi 74
- Manson
 Agnes 25
 Elizabeth 81
 Jane 28, 29
- John 28, 29
 Peter 25
 Susan 25
- Marable
 Elizabeth 53
- Marcia 131
- Margaret 132
- Marks
 Mary 143
 Mary Ella 140
 Nathan 143
 Silvia 143
- Marling
 Jacob 173
- Marshall
 James 64
 Lucinda 127
 Prudence 127
 Richard S. 127
 William L. 127
- Mary 132
- Mary Margaret 131
- Mason
 Elizabeth 136, 173
 Francis Jefferson 54
 George 136
 Green Hill 144
 Isaac 177
 James 136, 149
 Jane 136
 John (III) 136
 John Raines 136
 Littleton 54
 Louisa 144
 Martha 53
 Martha Rebecca 142
 Mary 144
 Peyton 53
 Rebecca 136
 Richard 144
 Sarah 142
 Seth 136
 Susannah 173
 Winfield 142
- Massie
 Agness 106
 Amy 106
 Betty 106
 Charlotte 106
 Elizabeth 106
 Frances 106
 James 106
 John 106
 Joseph 106
 Lucy 106
 Mary 106
 Rebecca 106
 Sarah 106
 Thomas 106
 William 106
 Winfrith 106
- Mathews
 James 124
 Mariah 124
- Matthews
 Hugh 50
 James 120
 Lucy J. 157
 Mariah 120, 124
 Martha 50
 Mary E. 54, 157
- Maxey

INDEX

- Radford 82
- May
Anne 26
Benjamin 26
Sally 26
- Mayberry
Americus 80
Henry 80
Job 80
Nancy 80
- Maye
William 161
- Mayes
Burwell 128
Drury Spain 168
Frances 168
Martha Pritchett 168
Mary Thweatt 168
Mathew 168
Mathew Peterson 168
Matilda 128
Mattox 82
Urvn Brown 168
- McCain
Henrietta M. 132
John W. 132
Mary A. 132
- McClenny
James 3, 4, 6, 8
- McClurg
Polly 127
- McClusty
Daniel 120
Lucy 120, 124
- McCone
Mary 103
- McCran
James 135
- McDavid 84
John 84
- McGaaln
James 174
- McGehee
James 128
Martha 128
- McGlaughlin
James 83, 84, 174
- McIntosh
Robert 162
Sally Drew 162
- McKee
Michael 72
- McKnight
Elizabeth 105
Judith 99, 105
Mary 105
William 105
- McKonel
John 177
- McNafe
John 83
- McNeece
John 84
- McNeefe
John 174
- McNeese
John 40, 84, 85
- McNight
William 40
- Meacham
Banks 52
- Mead
John 85
- Meade
Amelia 166, 167, 171
Andrew 12, 13, 166
Anna Feild 166, 167
David 12, 142
David Everard 166
Eliza Jane 166
Ellen 142
Harriet 166, 167
India 166
James 167
John 167
John Andrew 166
Julia Edmunds 166
Maria 166
Marietta 166
Marietta E. 167
Mary 167, 171
Mary Martin 138, 166
Mary Matilda 166
Matilda F. 166
Nancy (Stith) 142
R. K. 166, 167
Richard K. 139, 166, 171
Richard Kidder 138, 166
Susan 166
Susan Edmunds 166
Susan F. 167
Susannah 166
Theophilus 166
- Meanley
Samuel 82
- Meanly
Samuel 83
- Mecom
Silvia 143
- Medcalf
William 7, 8
- Meredith
James 82
Mary V. 29
- Merriott
Alice 158
Matthias 158
- Metcalf
Ann 150
- Mials
Andrew J. 153
Andrew M. C. 153
- Miars
Absalom 10
- Michaux 77
- Jesse 154
- Middagh
Daniel 112
- Miles
Alice 153
Andrew M. 153
Dicey 153
Isham B. 155
J. D. 155
Jane W. 155
John 5, 7, 8
Martha 155
Mary 153
- Miller
Barbee 128
Catherine 128
Edward 11
- Elizabeth 128
- Frances 11
- Mary B. 128
- Susanna 65
- Miner
Joseph 85, 177
- Mingee
John 156
Joseph H. 156
Lurina 156
- Minor
Bartley 50
Cyrus 50
Edith 50
Elizabeth 50
Ellyanda 50
Ephraim 50
John 50
Joseph 50
Letitia 50
Pricilla 50
Spencer 50
- Minting
John 56
- Minton
Mary Ann 53
William 53
- Mirridith
James (Jr.) 135
- Mitchell
Charles L. 120, 124
Edward 71, 79
Isum 104
Jacob 173
James 86
John 137
Judith 173
Ninian 103
Samuel (Jr.) 124
Sarah 14, 137
Sarah E. 120, 124
Thomas 104
William Henry 120, 124
Winnefred 104
- Mize
James 175
- Moarman
Andrew 177, 178
- Mobbarry
William 85
- Monroe
James 3
- Montgomery
Amelia 167
Fanny 167
Fanny Hayes 167
Robert G. 167
- Moodey
Benjamin 85
- Moody
John 41-44, 46, 47
Rebecca 42, 47
Rebeckah 41, 43, 44, 46
- Moon
Gideon 143
Jane 130
Joseph 130
Levena 143
Lurine 143
Mary 143
Peter 143
Rachel 143
- Moore
Else 64
Ann 50
Anne 64
Barham 50
Drury 64, 101
Elizabeth Ann 50
Fathy 105
Hugh 40
John 18, 50, 64, 101, 105, 156
Joseph 40
Joshua 13
Judith S. 50
Martha 104
Mary 50, 64, 101
Matt. 50
Mourning 64
Richard 64
Robert 50
S. J. 156
Sarah 156
Sylvia 127
Tabitha 64
Thomas 50, 64, 127
Thomas Richard 50
William 64
Winnery 64
- Mooreman
Andrew 83
- Moot
Jonathan 40
- Moote
Sarah 40
- Morgan
Mary 130
Polly 127
Samuel 127
Sarah 129
Sylvia 127
William 130
- Moring
Christopher 158
Mary 129
William 129
- Morris
Christiana 26
Dabney 127
Daniel 156
Elizabeth 63
Henry 63, 65
K. 156
Lester 63, 65
Lydia 50
Margaret 156
Martha 63
Mary 63
Nancey 65
Polly 127
Rebecca 65
Richard 63, 65
Susanna 63, 65
William 26, 63, 65
- Morrison
Ella 141, 171
Harriet Randolph 141
- Morton
Joseph 50, 175
Mary 50
- Moseley
Edith 64
Selah 64

INDEX

- Mosely
Elizabeth 104
George 104
Hannah 104
Hartwell 144
Honour 104
John 104, 134
Martha 144
Patsy 144
Sampson 104
- Mosley
Elizabeth 106
- Mote
William 82
- Motley
John 127
Sylvia 127
- Motte
Jonathan 82
William 82
- Mottley
Joseph A. 128
Mary B. 128
- Moutray
John 86
- Mumford
Mumford 176
- Munford
William 85
- Murdaugh
James 3, 5
Josiah 9
- Murfee
James W. 67
- Murphrey
Lucy 57
- Murphy
Jesse 58
- Murphy
James 86
- Musgrave
Charlotte 151
R.T. 151
- Myrick
Sally 162, 163
- Nailing
Sarah 96
- Nancy 131
- Nanny
Alse 64
John (Sr.) 103
- Nash
Charles F. 77
Elizabeth W. 30
George C. 30
Lucy 92
Martha T. 77
Sarah 77
Thomas 89-94, 107, 108, 110, 175
- Neal
Alexander 41, 42, 44-47
David 114
Edward S. 41, 42, 44, 46, 47
Elizabeth 44
Emila Ann 46, 47
Emile Ann 41, 44
John 42, 44, 47
John H. 41, 46
Mary Jane 41, 44, 46, 47
- Sarah Elizabeth 41, 42, 45-47
Thomas 41, 43, 44, 46
Thomas Good 41, 46, 47
Thomas Goode 42, 44, 45
- Neale
Edward S. 45
Emile Ann 45
John H. 45
Mary Jane 45
Sarah Elizabeth 44
- Neblett
Eliza Goodwyn 168
- Nelson
Betsey 130
- Nesby
Thomas 82
- Nevison
Ann 150
John 150
Littleton 150
Robert 150
William 150
- Newman
John 58
Peggy 58
- Newsom
Sarah M. 157
- Newsom
David 51
David R. 70
Dorothy D. 70
James J. 70
John A. 70
Littlebeary 11
Littleberry 14
Martha 51
Robert 14
Sarah M. 54
Simmons 70
- Nichol
W. Lytle (Mrs.) 78
- Nicholas
J. 61
- Nichols
Julius 175, 177
- Nicholson
Albert 68
Albert W. 68
Ann 68
Francis 152
George 68, 158
Howell 68
Jane 68
John E. 152
Julia 152
Lemuel P. 68
Lucy A. 68
Robert 14, 68
Sally 68
Samuel 152
William 14
- Nicie 132
- Niel
Emile Ann 42
Mary Jane 42
- Nipper
Alexander 101
Anne 100
James 101
- John 100, 101
- Noble
Louisa 167
Richard 167
- Norfleet
Hannah 122
Marmaduke 122
Nathaniel 6
- Norman
Jane 62
Nap. 62
- Norris
Ann C. 48, 143
William 48, 143
- Norswasry
Milly 56
- Norsworthy
Milly 56
- North
Abram 60, 61
Bolling C. 60
Elizabeth 60
- Nunnally
Elizabeth 128
Obadiah 128
- Ogborne
John 157
Martha 157
Mary 157
- Old
Baxter 128
Matilda 128
- Oldham
Bishop 66
Charles 66
Elizabeth 66
George 66
Hannah 66
Maryann 66
Rebecca 66
Richard 66
Sarah 66
Tarpley 66
- Oliver
Edward 36
Isaac 147
James 147
Jane 127
John 147
John B. 127
Lucy 147
Mary E.F.L. 129
Nancy B. 129
Sally 129
- Organ
Solomon 40
- Osborne
Branch 127
Edward 32
Lucy 32
Mildred C. 127
Peter 32
- Outland
Edmond 57
- Overstreet 130
John H. 127
Martha 127
Mary T. 130
- Overton 127
Elizabeth 127
Lucinda 127
Polly 127
- Prudence 127
Sally 127
- Owen
John 82, 86
- Owens
Gronow 25
Joan 25
- Pains
Jenny 72
- Palmer
Jeffrey 75
Mary 75
Richd. 175
- Pannell
Charles 167
Maggie Haskins 167
Maria Meade 167
- Parham 130
Elizabeth 120, 123
Ephraim 122
Ephraim 136
Henrietta Elizabeth 121
Jane 136
Louisa Matilda Ann 143
Mary 120, 123
Nathaniel 136
Richard S. 120, 123
Richard Stith 121, 123
Smith 121
Stith 121
Susanna 130
William (S.) 120, 123
William W. 143
- Parish
Lucretia 79
- Parke
Rebecca 55
- Parker
Abraham (Ens.) 9
Benjamin 13
Drury 151
Emma V. 159
Frederick 53
Hardy 5, 7, 8
J. James 159
James J. 160
James S. 159
John 40, 85
Lucy 151
Mary W. 159
Nancy 159
Sally 162, 164
Temperance 53
Willis 3, 7, 8
- Parr
John 135
- Parrish
Charles 101
James 101
Joel 101
John 101
Joseph 17, 101
Mary 101
Sarah 101
- Parsons
Edith 138
Elizabeth Ann 159
Jacob 159
M. A. 160
M. W. 160
Mary 138
William 138

INDEX

- William Emmett 160
William M. 160
- Patillo
Samuel 41-44, 46
Sarah 41-44, 46, 47
- Patterson
John 13
- Payne
Anthony 57
Nancy 50
Thomas 50
- Peebles
Lucy 63
Martha 155
Mary A.M. 54, 157
Robert E. 155
- Peet
Henry J. 166
- Pegram
Daniel 25
John 170
Martha Thweatt 170
Nancy 25
- Peirce
Thomas 11
- Pennington
Benjamin 100, 105
Betty 63
Edward 100
James 100
John George 100
Mary 100
Sack 63
William 63, 100
- Penson
Aaron 85
- Perdie
Sally 130
Thomas 130
- Perry
Anna 36
Elizabeth 19
Elizabeth Clements 36
Henry 36, 37
- Person
Anne 54
Anthony 52, 54
Benjamin 51, 54, 55
Benjamin Franklin 55
Betty 52
Colin 51
Dorcas 51
Dorothy A. 54
Elizabeth 12, 51-54
Frances Jefferson 54, 165
Francis 12
Francis B. 55
Harriet Martha Elizabeth
Nancy 55
Henry 12, 51-54,
Jacob 12
Jesse 12
John 19, 51-55
John A. 151
John Anthony 52, 54,
157, 165
Joseph 12
Lucy 12, 51
Lucy J. 157
Marianne 52
Martha 12, 51, 54
Mary 12, 52-54, 165
- Mary A. M. 54, 157
Mary Ann 53
Mary E. 54, 157
Mary H. 54, 157
Mary Lucy 55
Nancy 51, 54
Patsey 51
Philip 51
Polley 54
Polly 52, 54
Polly Hill Harris 151
Presley 51
Priscilla 53
Rebecca 52, 54, 55
Sarah 51
Sarah M. 54, 157
Temperance 51
Thomas 51-55, 165
Thomas J. P. 55
Timothy 51
Turner 51, 52
William 12, 51, 52, 54
William Delony 54
William H. 55
- Petepool
Colwell 174
Mary 174
William 174
- Peter
Clara 139
John 139
Martha 139
- Peters
John 51
Temperance 51
- Peterson 77
A. Harriet Epes 139
Agnes 24
Ann 24, 32
Anne 24
Augusta Spooner 139
Batte 104, 150
Betty 150
Blance 139
Clara 139
Cornelia 140
Eliza F. 140
Elizabeth 137, 167, 170
Elizabeth Claiborne 140
Frances 104, 139
Gertrude 139
Israel 85
James 28
John 24, 32, 103, 104,
135-139, 150
John A. 138-140
John Augustine 138
John H. 32
Judith 22, 24, 32, 135,
171
Kinchin 26, 150
Lucy 32, 150
Martha 32, 138, 150
Mary 150
Mary Amanda 139
Mary Ella 140
Mary Frances 140
Mary Frances Rebecca
139
Patience 150
Peter 32
Rebecca 137, 150
- Richard Herbert 140
Temperance 150
Virginia 138, 140
Virginia Ann 138, 139
Weldon Herbert 139
William 150
- Pettiway
Robert 158
- Pettus
Catherine 128
Mary E. 156
Matthew B. 128
William H. 156
- Peyton
J. 110
John 95, 109-111
- Pharis
Thomas 85
- Phenix
Drury 64
Nancy 65
Nanny 64
- Phillips
Elizabeth 160
George 40
Jno C. 47
John C. 41-44, 46
Pettus 43, 44
Rebeckah 43, 44
Sarah 44
Solomon 160
- Pickins
Israel 40, 84
- Pierce
Mary J. 129
Stephen (Ens.) 9
- Pitt
James 11
John 13
Joseph 11
- Pittman
John 11
Thos. 158
- Platt
India 166
India Meade 166
- Pleasants
John S. 77
Nancy 77
- Plummer
Armistead 140
Cornelia 140
Elizabeth 138
- Pointer 37
- Polk 131
- Pollard
William 181
- Pond
Elizabeth 128
John H. 69
Richard 128
Sarah F. 69
- Poor
Geo. 135
Wm. 135
- Pope
Claiborne Anderson 141
Elisha 153
Hardy 58
Harriet Feild 141
Martha 58
Martha Jane 153
- Nancy 56
Susan Alice 141
- Porch
Lucy 144
- Porter
Aggie 48
Ann Eliza 152
Burke 48
James 48
Jedithan 48
Martha 152
Martin 48
Mary 152
Rebecca 48
Richard 152
Sarah 48
Susan P. 48
Tillman 48
Tillman Taylor 48
- Powel
David 175
Manuel 175
Powel 175
Richard (Jr.) 175
- Powell
Ann 102
Ann Thweatt 74
Annie Thweatt 71, 79
Betsy D. 53
Charles 102
Duglass 102
Ed. 176
Elizabeth 102
Frances 104, 150
Godfrey 11
James 102
John 5, 7, 102
John D. 53
Margitt 105
Mary 102
Mary Campbell 171
Matthew 56
Sally 81
Sarah 102
Seymour 104
Thomas 27, 102
William 102, 105
- Poythres
Jno. 10
Peter 10
- Poythress
Ann 27
- Prees
Rees 174
- Pretlow
Ann 163, 164
Charlotte Thomas 164
Samuel 163, 164
Thomas 14
- Price
Catherine 50
Daniel 50
Elizabeth 50
Jacob 50
James 50
Lucy 50
Lydia 50
Mary 50
Mary "Polly" 50
Nancy 50
Nathaniel 50
Samuel 50

INDEX

- Sarah 50
 Sarah Baldwin 50
 Susannah 50
 William 50
 Williamson 50
 Pride
 Peter 60, 61
 Prince
 Joel 70
 Mary S. 70
 Pritchott
 Asa J. 81
 Martha T. 81
 Procter
 Elizabeth 104
 Jane 104
 Joshua 104
 Kathrine 104
 Mary 100, 104
 Priscilla 104
 Robert 104
 Sarah 104
 Thomas 104
 Prudden
 James 10
 Pruden
 Elizabeth 56
 Nathaniel 56
 Pryor
 Nannie Bland 141
 Pugh
 Theophilus 5, 7-9
 Puryear
 Peter 114, 176
 Pyland
 Hannah 176
 Thomas 176
 Quarles
 Constant 65
 Samuel 77
 Susann 77
 Quarrier
 Alexander 14, 59
 Quattlebaum
 Caroline 74
 Joseph 74
 Simon 74
 Rachel 131
 Raines
 John H. 33
 Mary 33
 Rainey
 Charlotte 63
 Mary 63
 William 63
 Ramsey
 Elizabeth 66
 Richard 66
 Ramsom
 Flamstead 89
 Randall
 Aninias 51
 Frances 101
 John 101
 Josias 101
 Peter 101
 Susanna 101
 Temperance 51
 William 101
 Randle
 Jane 104
 Randolph
 Harriet 166, 167
 Robert 167
 William 82
 Raney
 Mary 99
 Ransom
 Flamsetead 107
 Flamstead 110
 Robert 90
 Ranson
 Flamstead 92, 94
 Robert 89
 Ransone
 Flamsetead 107
 Flamstade 95
 Flamstead 93, 111
 Rash
 Thomas 108
 Ray
 Frances 175
 Rachel 175
 Read
 Clement 86
 Clemt. 82, 83
 Reade
 Robert 109
 Reaves
 Thomas 17
 Redford
 Eliza 128
 John 128
 Reekes
 Jno. (Jr.) 10
 Richd. 10
 Rees
 Penelope 40
 William 40
 Reese
 Blanch 130
 Bynum 152
 Edwin 152, 153
 Elizabeth 152
 Giles 69
 Herbert 61
 Hugh 33
 Isham 96
 Jacob 130
 James 152
 Jordan 61
 Julia 153
 Martha 152
 Mary 96, 153
 Nancy 69
 Olive 152
 Peggy 152
 Priscilla 152
 Rebecca 152, 153
 Rhoda 96
 Susanna 130
 Reeves
 Herbert 61
 Reid
 Cornelia 31
 William C. 31
 Relfe
 Thomas T. 59
 Rembert
 James 119, 122
 Sarah R. 122
 Sarah Rebecca 119
 Resse
 Hugh 34
 Rhodes
 Sally L. G. 122
 Sarah 119
 Sarah L. 123
 W. Elizabeth 119
 William 122
 William Eliza (Miss) 122, 123
 Rice
 Abigail Stanton 26
 Hannah 63
 Richard 132
 Richardson 82
 Agness 106
 Anna 179
 Anne 179
 Archibald 3-5
 Daniel 179
 Doraw[?] 179
 Elizabeth 179
 John 41-44, 46, 47, 179
 John Allen 179
 Martha 179
 Nancy 65
 Salley 41, 43, 46
 Salley N. 42, 44
 Salley W. 47
 Turner 179
 Ricks
 Michael 58
 Riddick
 Daniel 3-6, 8
 Henry 4, 6
 James 5, 6, 8
 Jethro 5
 John 3, 4
 Josiah 3-6
 Lemuel 3, 4, 9
 Moses (Jr.) 5
 Robert M. 3, 4, 6
 Robert Moore 6, 8
 Samuel 5, 6, 8
 William 5, 7, 8
 Willis 3, 4, 6-8
 Rideout
 Mary 63
 Ridley
 James 16
 Louisa Rebecca 142
 Mary 161, 162
 Nathaniel 16, 161
 Thomas 161
 Ried
 John 13
 Riggan
 Ira 57
 Risdon
 Hamilton 157
 Maram 157
 Rivers
 Hannah 176
 Martha 50
 Robert 50, 147, 176
 Tyree 176
 William 82
 Rives 28
 Anne 28
 Charles Binns 28
 Elizabeth N. 30
 Frances S. 81
 George 170
 Martha 25, 170
 Martha Peterson 25
 Peyton 30
 Robert 25
 S. T. 30
 Susanna 29
 Thomas 18, 29, 81
 Roberts
 Barden 56
 Batts 83
 David 56
 George 85
 John 133
 Mitchell 120
 Patsey 120, 124
 Wm. 133
 Robertson
 Anne 177
 Christopher 103, 144
 Edward 144
 Frances 165, 166
 Henry 177
 James 169
 Jane 169
 Joseph 89, 90
 Mary Pulliam 144
 Robert 144
 Robinson
 Anne 149
 Frances S. 68
 Henry 103
 Rochelle
 John R. 153
 Martha E. 153
 Nathaniel 153
 Robert 153
 William 153
 Rodgers
 William 174, 177
 Rody 131
 Roe
 Alice 153
 James 153
 Richard 15
 Roffe
 Melchesidick 114
 Rogers
 David 134
 Dorothy A. 54
 Joseph M. S. 54
 Kathrine 104
 Rolfe 158
 Rollins 131
 Rone
 Elizabeth 124
 Roney
 Elizabeth 29
 Patrick 29
 Thomas 30
 Roeking
 Wm. 174
 Roper
 Charles 155
 E. 155
 Eliza 155
 John 83
 Rose
 Mary T. 151
 Ross
 Benjamin (Dr.) 138
 Louisa 137
 Rosse
 Melchesidick 114

INDEX

- Rottingberry
 Richard 101
 Rowland
 John 144
 Polly 144
 Ruffin
 Edmund 13
 Hannah 119, 121, 122, 162
 Rebecca 122
 Robert 121, 122
 Sally 122
 Sally L. G. 122
 Sarah 119, 121
 Thomas 121, 122
 William 121, 122
 Russell
 John 86
 Richard 43
 Ryland
 Janett 46
 Janette 42-44, 47
 Jannett 41
 William P. 42-44, 46, 47
 William R. 41
 Sally 131
 Salway
 Elizabeth 158
 John 158
 Samuel 131
 Sande
 William (Jr.) 177
 Sanders
 Benjamin 133
 Celia 63
 Ebbin 63
 Edward 63
 Henry 11
 James (Lt.) 6, 9
 Judith 63
 Lucy 63
 Peggy 63
 Sally 63
 Sinor 63
 Thos. 135
 Satterwhite
 Thos. 174-177
 Saunders
 John C. (Dr.) 56
 Mary 65
 Robert 14
 Saveall
 Solomon 158
 Savedge
 Frederick 14
 Scarborough
 Hardy 160
 Jemimah 160
 Mary 96
 Sterling 96
 Scoggin
 Christian 103
 Frances 103
 Garner 103
 Leucetia 103
 Martha 103
 Rebecca 103
 Sarah 103
 Susanna 103
 William 103
 Scott
 J. 40, 85
 Louisa 129
 Peter E. 167
 Samuel 129
 Searcy
 James 124
 Martha Ann 124
 Seeds
 William 57
 Seekright 15, 19
 Seth 15, 16
 Self
 John 176
 Seward
 Ann 161, 162
 Benjamin 148
 Caufield 162
 Elizabeth 161
 Hannah 162
 Henry 161
 Mary 161
 William 161
 William Caufield 162
 Sexton
 Ann 150
 Benjamin 150
 Ephraim 150
 Liswell 150
 Milly 150
 Samuel 150
 Tabitha 150
 Seymore
 John 102
 Mary 102
 Thomas 102
 Shackelford 155
 C. R. 155
 Eliza 155
 Sharp
 Wyatt 14
 Sharrod
 Sarah 18
 Shearman
 Mary 106
 Sheffield
 Elizabeth 130
 Frances 130
 Jane 130
 Margaret 130
 Rebecca 130
 Shelley
 John 11
 Thomas 57
 William 57
 Shelton
 Eliphaz 135
 Ezeriah 135
 Ralph (Sr.) 135
 Shepherd
 Solomon 3
 Sheppard
 Elizabeth B. 73
 Sherard
 Sarah 16-18
 Sherman
 Ebenezer 85
 Shivers
 Charlotte 55
 James 56
 Joseph 11
 Sally 55, 56
 William 11
 Wilson 58
 Short
 Batte 26
 Elizabeth 26
 Jacob 150
 Judith 26
 Judy 26
 Sallie 26
 William 18, 26, 150
 Shuster
 William 56
 Sidway
 Benjamin 35
 Simmons
 Anne 69
 August J. 69
 Benjamin 147
 Betty 149
 Charles 149
 Daniel W. 69
 Elizabeth 149
 Evelina 69
 Henry 147
 John 69
 Keziah 69
 Littleberry 149
 Martha T. 69
 Mary 149
 Mason 147
 Peter 149
 Rebecca 69, 149
 Royals 149
 Sarah 69, 149
 Susanna 147, 175
 Thomas 10, 69, 147
 Villeroy P. 69
 William 14
 Zebulon L. 69
 Simpson
 James 70
 Sims
 Adam (Jr.) 148
 Anne 180
 James 133
 John 133, 180
 Matthew 133
 Singleton
 Edmund 96
 Jincy 96
 Mary 148
 Skipwith
 Henry 87, 89
 Peyton (Sr.) 14
 Smith 91, 94, 107, 108, 129
 A. T. 156
 Ambros 148
 Ambrus 147
 Benjamin 148
 Catharine 87, 88
 Christopher 148
 Eady 103
 Edward 148
 Elijah 156
 Elinr 174
 Elizabeth 147
 Fanny M. 56
 Gertrude 139
 Gideon 40, 174
 Griffin 127
 Harriet 29
 Honour 104
 Isham 33
 James 58, 122
 Jane 148
 John 174
 John P. 112
 Joseph 143
 Laurence 21
 Levena 143
 Lucy 103, 106
 Luke 85
 M. P. 156
 Martha 85
 Mary 11, 103, 143
 Mary E. A. 156
 Nancy A. 129
 Nicholas R. 29
 Phebe 103
 Phillip 133
 Salley G. 127
 Sarah 148
 Sela 33
 Sherwood 114
 Susanna 63
 Temperance 103
 Thomas 11, 110
 William 148
 William L. 131
 Soane
 Elizabeth 21, 22, 135
 Henry 21
 Judith 21, 22, 135
 Martha 22
 Soane 166
 William 21, 22, 135
 Southall
 John (Jr.) 174
 Southerland
 Elizabeth 79
 John M. 79
 Nancy 81
 Spain 128
 Benjamin 157
 Elizabeth 128, 157
 Littleberry 128
 Olive 130
 Prudence 157
 Spencer 130
 Spalding
 Alexander 40, 86
 Sparkes
 Tabitha 150
 Speed
 Elizabeth 41-44, 46, 47
 John 83, 175
 John H. 112
 Joseph 42-44, 47
 Joseph S. 41, 46
 Mary Ann 44
 Nancey B. 43, 44
 Nancey P. 42
 Nancy B. 41, 46
 Nancy P. 47
 Robert 44
 Spicer
 James 149
 Spivey
 Joseph 11
 Spivy
 Joshua 5, 6
 Spooner
 Alden B. 142
 Matilda 142
 Spragins
 Ann B. 127

INDEX

- Melchijah E. 127
- Spratley
 Agnes 164
 Cornelia Harmon 163
 Dolly 162, 164
 Edward Evans 164
 Edward Thomas 163
 James M. 164
 John 162, 163
 Martha 164
 Patsey Gray 163
 Rebecca Drew 164
 Robert W. 164
 Sally 162, 163
 Susanna 163
 Walter 163
 William 162, 164
- Squire
 Elizabeth Ann 50
 John 50
- St. John
 Ann 71
 Catherine 71
 Katy 23, 71
 Richard 71
- Stafford
 Jean Timberlake 19, 136
- Stallings
 Jas. 58
 William 15
- Stanfield
 Marmaduk 83
 Million 77
- Stanley
 Edward 70, 71
 Hannah 22, 70
- Stanton
 Anne 26
 Christiana 26
 Delethia 26
 Elizabeth 24, 26, 27
 Frederick 26, 27
 James 24, 26, 27, 158
 John 26
 Juliana 26
 Polly 26
 Sallie 26
 Sally 26
 Sarah 26
 Wiley J. 26
- Stark
 Wm. 17
- Starke
 William 16
- Steer
 Esek 157
 Lucy 157
- Stephen 131
- Stephens
 Charles 39
 Cherry 57
- Stephenson
 Mills 57
- Stevens
 Thos. 56
- Steward
 Catherine 89, 91
 Richard 28
- Stewart
 Ann 155
 Anne 149
 Arrington 153
- Betty 149
- Charles 149
- E. 155
- E. A. E. 155
- Elizabeth 149
- James 2, 149
- John 84, 149
- Mary 153
- Rebecca 149
- Richard 149
- Sally 149
- Stith 115
- Buckner 82, 83
- Jane 24
- Marianna 25
- Susannah 166
- Thos. 175
- Stokes
 David 38
 Young 38
- Stone
 Dolly Coleman 25
 Samuel 114
- Stott
 John 58
- Stowe
 Obedience 75
 Polly 75
 William 75
- Streater
 Willis 3
- Stuart
 Anne 101
 Charles 101
 James 101
 John 101
 Rebecca 101
 Richard 101
 Sarah 101
 William 101
- Sturdivant
 Eliza Ann 29
 James 80, 155
 Joel 29, 30
 Martha 155
 Mary 80
 Mathew 21
 Sarah 137
- Sudbury
 Elizabeth 127
 Shadrack 127
- Sumlen
 Harwood 59
- Summerell
 Silas 57
- Summurell
 Leml. B. 57
- Sumner
 Demsey 5, 7
 Jethro 9, 28
 Joseph John 70
 Mills D. 69
 Nancy 69
 William 3-6, 10
- Sumnor
 Ezekiah 134
- Swann
 Jacob S. 127
 Mildred H. 127
- Swanson
 Edward 101
 Mary 101
- Sydnor
 Abraham 77
 Beverly 77
 Fanny 77
 John T. 29, 81
 Joseph 29
 Lucy Claiborne 77
 Martha 29, 81
 Mary 29
- Sykes
 Birchett L. 53
 William 53
- Tabb
 Thomas 95, 109, 111
- Taber
 Willm. 177
- Tait
 Wm. 177
- Talbot
 Chas. 41, 84, 85
 Mathew 82, 84, 85
- Talbott
 Matthew 41
- Taley
 Henry 82
- Taller
 Ann 11
 William 11
- Tallough
 Ann 11
- Tapley
 Adam 10
- Taylor
 Ann 13, 141
 Anne 64
 Creed 87
 Creek 88
 Edward 64
 Elizabeth W. 128
 Geo. 133
 James 133
 James M. 128
 Jesse 64
 John 10, 64, 160
 Sarah 160
 Temperance 150
 William 133
- Telfair
 Margaret 119, 122
 Thomas 122
- Terrel
 W. Elizabeth 119
 William 119
- Terrell
 William (Dr.) 122
 William Eliza (Mrs.) 122, 123
- Thacker
 David 81
- Theatt
 John 17
- Thomas
 Ann 161, 163, 164
 Diana 13
 Drew 163
 Evan 40
 John 105
 Nathaniel 50
 Rhoda 96
 Sarah 50
 Thomas 105
- William 35, 96, 162, 163
- Thompson 127
 Elizabeth 158
 Grace 78
 John 158, 159
 Mary Pulliam 144
 Rebecca 80
 Samuel 158
 Sarah 127
- Thorp
 Martha 103
 Rebecca 54
 Simmons 54
 Timothy 103
- Thorpe
 Mary 52, 54
 Temperance 51
 Timothy 51, 52
- Threath 27
- Thrift
 David 155
 Sally 155
 Susan 155
- Thrustout 15
- Thwaite 19
- Mary 21
- Thweatt 32
 Agnes 23-25
 Alex 27, 28
 Alexander 27
 Alice 140
 Allen 81
 Amy 77, 171
 Amy Ann Goodwyn 76
 Ann 22, 24, 29, 31, 32, 79, 167
 Anne 23, 24, 72
 Anne (Peterson) 26
 Anne Hayes 138
 Anne Stirling 31
 Anne Weldon 138
 Archibald 81, 138, 139, 140, 142
 Archibald H. 81
 Ariadne 81
 Benjamin 31
 Betty 77, 137
 Boswell 171
 Burwell 27-30
 Burwell Green 29
 Caroline 81
 Catherine 71, 73, 80
 Charles 29, 79, 81
 Christian 24
 Cornelia 31, 139
 Cornelia Wayles 140
 Daniel 71-74
 David 32, 33, 73
 Drury 22, 32-34
 Dyce 75, 76
 Edith 32, 138
 Edward 23, 71-74, 78, 79
 Elisha Barksdale 76
 Eliza 31
 Eliza F. 140
 Eliza Frances 139
 Elizabeth 22, 24, 26, 27, 29, 31, 32, 71, 72, 74, 78-81, 135-137, 169

INDEX

- Elizabeth N. 30
Elizabeth P. 137
Elizabeth W. 30
Ephraim 81
Etheldred 27
Fanny 77
Frances 23-25, 71, 72, 79, 80, 139
Frances E. 80
Frances Eliza 31
Frances S. 81
Francis 22
Frankie 32
Frederick 28
George 29, 71, 73, 78-81
George Cuthbert Gary 31
Giles 75-77
Grace 78, 79
Hannah 22, 70-73
Hardaway 78
Harmon 79
Harmond 79
Harwood 80
Henrietta 81
Henry 21-23, 29, 70-81, 154
Henry C. 75-77
Henry Coleman 22, 76
Isham Reese 75
James 10, 19-27, 29, 30, 32, 33, 70, 72-78, 80, 81, 135-141, 166, 168-171, 173
James W. 30
Jane 28, 29, 76-78, 136
Jane Parham 136
Jane R. 78
John 16, 20, 21, 23, 24, 27, 28, 32, 71, 73, 74, 76, 135-141, 166, 168-171, 173
John G. 81
John James 138, 167
John M. 30, 74
John Manson 29, 30
John Peterson 137
John W. 74
Joseph 79, 81
Judith 21-24, 32, 135, 136, 171, 173
Judith F. 31
Judith Peterson 136
Judy 31
Julia 139
Julia Ann 140
Katy 71-74, 78, 79
Levi Manning 74
Lively 72
Louisa 138, 140
Louise 139
Lucretia 31, 79
Lucy 32, 77, 78, 138, 139
Lucy Claiborne 77
Lucy O. 32, 154
Lucy Osborne 140
Margaret 74
Martha 22, 24, 27-32, 72, 76, 79, 81, 136, 138, 140, 169-171
Martha A. 30
Martha A. T. 81
Martha T. 29, 81
Mary 21-23, 27-29, 31, 71-73, 77, 78, 80, 136, 138, 139, 167, 168, 171
Mary A. 168
Mary A.F.M. 30
Mary Amanda 138, 140, 167
Mary Ann 78
Mary E. 81, 139
Mary Eppes 139, 167, 168
Mary Harper 78
Mary Martin 138, 166
Matilda 139, 140
Michael 20
Mildred 78
Miles 22, 27, 28, 30, 32, 136, 140
Nancy 31, 75, 77, 80, 81
Nancy Green 142
Obedience 71, 74, 75
Patsy 81, 169
Patty 28, 29
Peter 75, 79, 80
Peter Booker 80
Peterson 136, 137
Peyton 80
Philip 29, 31
Philip B. (Dr.) 31
Priscilla 24, 29
Prudence 30, 31
Prudentia 31
Rebecca 29, 33, 80, 136, 137
Rhoda 81
Richard 139
Richard N. 142
Richard Noble 139-140
Robert B. 30
Sally 75, 76, 81
Sarah 27, 31, 76, 77, 79, 137, 141
Sarah G. 32
Sarah Green 138, 140, 141, 154
Sela 33
Silas Allen 19
Stephen 79
Susan 138, 141, 142, 154
Susan Feild 140
Susann 77
Susanna 29, 76
Tabitha 137
Thomas 32, 73, 75, 76, 78, 80, 136-140
Thomas Branch 31
Virginia 140
Virginia Ann 138
Virginia J. 81
William 19, 22-24, 27, 29-34, 73, 75, 76, 79-81, 136, 169
William Allen 31
William Howard 80
William Wilkins 29
Williamson 33
Tillar
John 18, 53
Rebecca 53
Susanna 18
Tiller 131
Tilley
Michael 103
Tillman
Elizabeth 102
George 102
Jane 25
Mary 102
Roger 102
Sarah 102
Tabitha 102
William 102
Tilman
Mary 147
Tims
Frances 100
Tizzard
Augustus 140
Julia Ann 140
Tom 132
Tomkins
Chas. 95
Tomlinson
Ann 103
Mary 103
Rebecca 103
Sary 103
Thomas 103
William 103
Tooke
Arthur 100
Cuzziah 100
Demsey 100
John 100
Joseph 100
Townes
William 41, 43, 46
Towns
Priscilla 104
Travis
Edward 116, 118
Traylor
Judith 21
William 21
Trezvant
Martha D. 68
Trimmer
Polly 143
Tucker
Berryman 114, 115
Jane 130
John 155
John E. 130
Lewelling 130
Lucy 155
Maria E. 142
Martha Rebecca 142
Mary 130
Patsy C. 170
Priscilla 155
Sally 119, 124
Sterling H. 142
Thomas 155
Winifred 171
Tudor
Dolly 144
Henry 144
Turnbull
Eliza Jane 166
Turner
Anne 125, 126
Benjamin 67
Benjamin G. 67
Betsy D. 53
Birchett L. 53
Donaldson 168
Dorcas 51
Edmund 125, 126
Edmund P. 67
Eley 56
Elisabeth 125, 126
Elizabeth 53
Elizabeth K. 67
Etheldred 125
George 67
Green 53
Henry B. 54
James 67, 125, 126
John 82
John A. 151
John Blunt 137
Martha 33, 53, 67, 151
Mary 11, 54, 125, 126
Mary Ann 168
Mathew 148
Patience 53
Person 53
Polly 53
Priscilla 53
Simon 51, 53
Thomas 126
Wiley 56
William 50, 125, 126
William T. 67
Zebulon K. 67
Twitty
John 86, 175, 177
Tyas
Richard 158
Tyler
Sarah 151
Tynes
Henry 58
Robert 55, 56
Tyree
Benjamin 180, 181
Tyson 26
Delethia 26
Tyus
Nancy 70
Umpry
Amey 144
Underwood
Susan 67
Upchurch
Ann 65
Burwell 64
Edith 64
Elizabeth 147
Harmon 64
James 64, 147
John 64
Myal 147
Selah 64
Urvn
Elizabeth 168
Mary 168
Nathaniel 168
Usery
John 40
Vaden
Page H. 157
Susan C. 157

- Vasser 143
 Peter 143
 Polly 143
 Richard 143
 Vaughan 119
 Betsey 130
 Frances 173
 James 149
 Jerusha 129
 Jesse 130
 John 129
 Mary 119, 143, 149
 Minerva 173
 Rebecca 130
 William 130, 143
 Veale
 Elizabeth 53
 George 53
 Venable
 Mary "Polly" 50
 Vernon
 Thomas 86
 Verser
 Mary 77
 William 77
 Vick
 Ann Eliza 153
 Caroline V. 153
 Elizabeth E. 69
 George W. 69
 Gilbert 69
 Gilbert C. 69
 Harbert 66
 John 66
 Martha Jane 153
 Martha O. 69
 Mary A. 153
 Matthew 153
 Patience 153
 Rhoda A. 69
 Sally C. 153
 Sarah F. 69
 Susannah K. 69
 Vincin
 Thomas 16
 Vinsent
 Sarah 106
 Vinson
 Thomas 18
 Waddill
 Noel 13
 Wade 120
 Adren 83
 Armiger 96
 Charlotte 120, 124
 Christopher 96
 Daniel 124
 Edward 96
 Elizabeth 96
 Grissel 96
 Hampton 177
 John 83
 Richard 96
 Robert 96, 177
 Wail
 Joseph 12
 Mary 11
 Waile
 Thomas 57
 Walk
 Ann 70
 Thomas 70
 Walke
 Thomas 70
 Walker
 Alexander 148
 David 85
 Frances 148
 Freeman 148
 George 132
 Rebecca Broadnax 165
 Robert 30, 79
 Silvanus 86
 Tandy 86
 Thomas Belfield 148
 Walkup
 James 85
 Wall
 Agnes 102
 Ann 104
 Burgess 104
 Charles 104
 David 99, 104
 Drury 99
 George 104, 106
 James 102, 106
 John 17, 104, 106
 Lucy 102
 Martha 104
 Mary 99, 104, 106
 Michael 102, 106
 Robert 104
 William 99
 Wallace
 Susanna 103
 Waller 85
 Benjamin C. 151
 Dicey 130
 Dolly 155
 Elizabeth 130, 155
 John 83, 84
 Mary 130
 Susanna 130
 Temperance 151
 William 155
 Walton
 Catherine 148
 Elizabeth 99, 148
 George 86, 148
 Isaac Row 99, 148
 John 148
 Mary 148
 Ward
 Benjamin 120, 124
 John 106
 Joseph 176
 Lucy 106
 Mariah 120, 124
 Mary 106
 Richard 176
 Timothy 106
 Wade 106
 Ware
 Susanna 101
 Warren
 Allen 158
 Etheldred (Ens.) 7
 John (Jr.) 15
 Robt. 134
 Thomas 158
 William 158
 Willis 57
 Watkins
 Benjamin 31
 Elizabeth 31
 Jacob 114
 John 11, 61
 Martha 120, 124
 Philip 19
 Robert 120, 124
 Watson
 Henry W. 33
 John 175
 Mary 33
 William 33
 William Lucas 33
 Weatherly
 William 5, 7-9
 Weatherspoon
 David 133
 Wm. 133
 Weaver
 Elizabeth 150
 John 150
 Judith S. 50
 Webb
 Ann 31
 Solomon 68
 Sylva 68
 William E. 31
 Wm. 134
 Weeks
 Miss 166
 Weems
 Eugenia A. 119, 122
 Lock 122
 Wm. Junius 119, 122
 Weldon
 Ann 167
 Anne Hayes 138
 Elizabeth 138
 Sarah 48
 William 138
 Wells
 Abram V. 157
 Anderson 157
 Daniel 134
 Edwin 157
 Hartwell 156
 J. Alfred P. 156
 J.M. 156
 L.F. 156
 Lucy 157
 Margaret 156
 Mary 157
 Mary T. 156
 Sally 156
 Susan 156
 William 16, 17
 West
 Robert 56
 Westbrook
 David 52, 153
 Dorcas 52
 James D. 151
 Joel 151
 Lucy 151
 Mary 153
 Thomas H. 151
 William B. 151
 Westbrooke
 Henry 53
 Lucy 53
 Nancy 53
 Person 53
 Priscilla 53
 Rebecca 53
 Sally 53
 Samuel (Sr.) 16
 Thomas 53
 William Person 53
 Westmoreland
 Thomas 101
 Wheatt
 Edward 23
 Mary 23
 William 23
 Whit
 Anne 23
 Edward 23
 Elizabeth 23
 John 23
 Mary 23
 White
 Archibald 5, 6, 8, 10
 Mary 69
 Mary M. 160
 Mary W. 159
 Walter 14
 Whitehead
 Ann V. 68
 Whitfield
 Wilson 11
 Whitmore
 John 156
 Martha 156
 Sarah 156
 Whittington
 Frederick 102, 147
 Howel 99
 Howell 102, 147
 John 99, 102, 147
 Mary 99, 102, 147
 William 99, 102
 Whitworth
 Eliza H. 171
 Thomas 171
 Wicks
 Bartly 61
 Wiles
 Betsey 130
 Freeman 130
 Wiley 178
 Wilkins 27
 Anna Foster 141
 Henry Lewis 141
 John 175, 176
 Martha 27
 Matilda F. 166
 Richard A. 166
 Thomas 174, 177
 William 176
 Wilkinson
 Jesse 3, 4
 Jessee (Lt.) 10
 Mills 5
 William 5-8
 Wilks
 Betsey 65
 Burwell 65
 Frances 65
 Henryetta 65
 John 65
 Joseph 65
 Minah 65
 Nancy 65
 Sarah 65
 Thomas 65

INDEX

- Willeford
 Jeremiah 59
 Willey 175
 Williams 155
 A.N. 151
 Anne 69
 Archer 155
 Arimenta 152
 Burwell 68
 Caroline 151
 Caroline E. 69
 Catherine L. 152
 Charles 102, 161
 Christopher 102
 Dolly 155
 Edwin N. 152
 Elijah J. 152
 Elizabeth 69, 150, 152
 Frederick 150
 Hannah 153
 James 83, 175, 177
 James C. 152
 Jean 102
 John 69
 Jonathan 148
 Jones 102
 Margaret 153
 Martha 30, 68, 152
 Martha R. 30
 Mary 161
 Mary E.A. 156
 Newman 30, 156
 Nicholas L. 69
 Penelope J. 152
 Richard 153
 Roland 18
 Rolland [Roling] 102
 Samuel 12
 Sarah 11, 69
 Seth 102
 Spratley 69
 Thomas 101, 102
 William E. 152
 Williamson 156
 Burwell Brown 169
 Charles 30
 Elizabeth 53, 54, 137
 Evelina B. B. 164
 Exum 148
 Frances 156
 Francis 148, 172
 Francis E. 54
 Francis Exum 169
 Harriet 170
 Henry 53
 James 53
 Jesse 53
 John 148
 Joseph 53
 Joshua G. 172
 Judith 168
 Martha 54
 Mary Ann 148, 168
 Matthew 53
 Mildred 148
 Nancy 169
 Person 53
 Polly 53
 Rebecca 53
 Sally 28
 Temperance 53
 Turner 148, 168
- Willie
 William 83
 Willis
 Augustine 150
 Elizabeth 150
 Francis 150
 John 148, 150
 John Sck. 12
 Lewis 150
 Mildred 148, 150
 Richard 150
 Sarah 150
 Thomas 6, 8
 Wills
 H. W. 58
 Henry W. 57
 Martha 57
 Mills 11
 Mills F. 56
 Willson
 Clara 65
 Wilson
 A. E. 167
 Ben. 110
 Charles 129
 Elizabeth 129
 Elizabeth Ann 159
 Goodh. 11
 Hannah 70
 James 13
 John 70
 Mary D. 141
 Mary Elizabeth 167
 Polly 129
 Sarah Delk 159
 Thos. 135
 William 159
 Winfree
 Ann C. 128
 Isaac 128
 Mary E. 128
 Wingo
 Emily M. 130
 Miles R. 130
 Polly 129
 Winston
 Delethia 26
 James 26
 Wise
 Mary 106
 Rebecca 106
 Withers
 Aggie 48
 Witt
 John (Jr.) 133
 Womack
 Elizabeth 153
 Eveline B. 153
 Indiana S. 153
 Mary 153
 Matthias B. 153
 Phada J. 153
 William C. 153
 Womack 178
 Wombwell
 Thomas 58
 Wommack
 Martha 103
 Wood
 James 176
 Susan 156
 William H. 156
- Woodard
 Elizabeth 69
 Jesse 69
 Woodford 144
 Dolly 144
 Elizabeth 144
 Mary 144
 Mary Wrenn 144
 Polly 144
 Woodley
 John 11
 Woodroof
 Patty 66
 Woodson
 Jesse 134
 John 108, 110
 Miller 87, 88
 Woodward
 Elizabeth 143
 William 143
 Woolridge
 Daniel 31
 Nancy 31
 Woolsey
 Anne 64
 Worrell
 Josiah 152
 Julia 152
 Worsham
 Ludwell 114, 115, 117,
 118
 Sally 116, 118
 Wren
 Martha 31
 Wrench
 John 11
 Wrenn
 Bates 144
 Catharine 58
 Cisley 144
 Clarissa 144
 Dolly 144
 Elizabeth 144
 Henry 144
 James 144
 Jones 144
 Joseph 11
 Lucy 144
 Martha 144
 Mary 144
 Nancy 144
 Patsy 144
 Sarah 144
 Wright
 Archibald 110, 111
 Rebun (Jr.) 114
 Stephen 3, 4
 Wyatt
 Anthony 10
 Wyche
 Alse 102
 Anne 102
 Drury 102
 Elizabeth 33, 149
 Frances 106
 George 51, 102
 Henry 102
 Leah 149
 Lucy 102
 Peter 102
 Rebecca 102
 Sarah 51
- Tabitha 50
 Wynn
 Caroline 138
 John 78, 138
 John W. 156
 Mary 155
 Mary A. 156
 Rebecca 155
 Robert 155
 Wynne
 Joshua 10
 Mary 176
 Robert 176
 William 176
 Wyse
 Anne 100
 James 100
 John 100
 Joshua 100
 Ledether 100
 Mary 100
 Richard 100
 Thomas 100
 William 100
 Yarbrough
 Richard 13
 Yates
 Elizabeth 124
 Nancy 124
 William 124
 Young
 Aliza Ann 173
 Angelina 171-173
 Catherine 173
 Edward 172
 Elizabeth Ann 173
 Elizabeth Clements 173
 Elizabeth Williamson
 172
 Frances 173
 Francis 10, 11, 172
 Hardaway 171-173
 Harriet Catherine 173
 Henry 171-173
 James 11, 134, 135,
 171, 172
 James G. 173
 James Goodwyn 173
 Jno. 176
 John 84
 Judith 171-173
 Judith Peterson 173
 Kerenhappuch 172
 Lucy Osborne 173
 M. Cadet 85
 Martha 171, 172
 Martha Ann 172
 Mary Peterson 173
 Minerva 173
 N. 56, 57
 Nathaniel 56, 58
 Nathl. 57
 Robert 172
 Virginia Angelina 173
 Winifred Tucker 171-
 173
 Zollicoffer
 Ann 31



VBPL
Central-Library Periodicals
4100 Virginia Beach Boulevard
Virginia Beach, Virginia 23452

